



The **SPECTRUM**

**“Achieve the wisdom of knowledge of Truth
as this will enable you to wisely follow the Laws of The Creation.”**

— A Non-Profit Educational Corporation Dedicated To Bringing You The Truth —

VOLUME 1, NUMBER 12

NEWS REVIEW

\$ 4.50

MAY 2, 2000

The Most Powerful Man In The World? The “Black” Pope Count Hans Kolvenbach—The Jesuit’s General

IN THIS ISSUE:

**Update From Our Editor:
Donors Rejoice! p.2**

The News Desk, p.3

**Vatican Bank Sued For
Alleged War Crimes, p.41**

**Violinio St. Germain & Esu “Jesus” Sananda:
The Time Has Come To
Awaken From Your Dream! p.43**

***News Desk Special Report:*
Does Elian Gonzales Case
Bring Out The “Best” In
Clinton’s Criminal Regime? p.45**

***News Desk Special Report:*
The “Bio-Electrical Cleansing” Research
Of Dr. Robert Beck, p.56**

**Doors Opening For
The SPECTRUM
Video Tape Now Available, p.64**

Rates For Advertising In *The SPECTRUM*, p.66

4/15/00 RICK MARTIN

So, you thought you were pretty well informed by now about all of the main players on the “conspiracy” playing field? You’ve maybe been hearing for years about (or bumped into on your own) the various elements of society who control our world from behind the scenes.

You’ve gotten familiar with the role played by, for instance, the Khazarian Zionists (who invented the word “Jew” to disguise their adopted heritage, as distinguished from the biblical Judeans), or the role played by the Banksters (banking gangsters) controlling the economies of the world, by the CFR (Council on Foreign Relations), the Trilateral Commission, the Bilderbergers, the Committee of 300 (the 17 wealthiest so-called “elite” families)—the Rothschilds in England and Rockefellers in America and Bronfmans in Canada, and on and on, comprising the physical power structure of the New World Order puppets under the direction of darkly motivated, other-dimensional “master deceivers” commonly known as Lucifer or Satan and their “fallen angel” cohorts.

*(Please see **The “Black” Pope**, p.12)*

***The SPECTRUM*
9101 West Sahara Ave., PMB 158
Las Vegas, NV 89117**

FIRST CLASS MAIL

**Pre-sorted
First Class
U.S. Postage
PAID
Bakersfield, CA
Permit 758**



The paper covering the full spectrum of news and information to help you to follow the First Law of The Creation. The Highest (First) Command of The Law of The Creation states: "Achieve the wisdom of knowledge of Truth, as this will enable you to wisely follow the Laws of The Creation." In other words, go forth and gain as much knowledge and experience as you can.

TO SUBSCRIBE:

For orders call: 1-877-280-2866 toll free.
 Otherwise call: 1-661-823-9695.
 \$45.00 for 12 issues in US 1st Class Mail,
 \$55.00 Canadian/\$60 Foreign.
 Please call for quantity subscription rates.

EDITORIAL POLICY:

Opinions of *The SPECTRUM* contributors are their own and do not necessarily reflect those of *The SPECTRUM* staff or management. *The SPECTRUM* will always correct any meaningful error of fact.

Permission is hereby granted to anyone to quote *The SPECTRUM* in whole or in part, so long as full credit of this source is given, including contacting address and phone number.

PUBLISHING INFORMATION:

We intend to offer, to the best of our ability, the Truth, however it comes to us, in order to allow you to make up your own mind and be able to make informed decisions about things that impact your daily life. We hope to broaden your choices and allow you to create for yourself a better world.

All manuscripts submitted must be either typewritten and double-spaced, or preferably on disk. If return is desired, a stamped self-addressed envelope is required. *The SPECTRUM* assumes no responsibility for unsolicited manuscripts.

The SPECTRUM is published by The Spectrum Newspaper, Inc., at 9101 West Sahara Ave., PMB158, Las Vegas, NV 89117. Our email address is: <thespectrum@tminet.com>.

CHANGE OF ADDRESS:

Send your old, incorrect address label along with your new address and ZIP code to *The SPECTRUM* 30 days before you move. Send change to: *The SPECTRUM*, 9101 West Sahara Ave., PMB158, Las Vegas, NV 89117.

WEB ADDRESS: thespectrumnews.org

Donors Rejoice!

The SPECTRUM Has Now Been Granted Federal 501(c)(3) Non-Profit Status

When our attorney for this matter called with the good news (naturally, just one day too late for inclusion in last month's newspaper), there was a noticeable tone of astonishment in his voice. He was reading from a letter he had just received from the Internal Revenue Service, dated March 31, 2000, which announced:

"Based on information you supplied, and assuming your operations will be as stated in your application for recognition of exemption, we have determined **you are exempt** from federal income tax under section 501(a) of the Internal Revenue Code as an organization described in section 501(c)(3)."

While the letter goes on for four pages of technical language unique to the IRS, the bottom line, for you who make donations to *The SPECTRUM*, is that such generous financial help is now **FULLY DEDUCTIBLE** from your federal income tax. Yeah!

What our attorney was so astonished about was that the ruling came back, in our favor, as quickly as it did. Usually there plays out a rather lengthy game of back-and-forth question-and-answer correspondence to deter all but the brave and persistent from achieving this useful status. Our victory occurred after just **ONE** cycle of such correspondence!

And if that wasn't enough of a gift, the letter also informed us that the IRS decision was **RETROACTIVE**: "Contributions to you are deductible by donors beginning July 9, 1999."

We have worked long and hard, if quietly, toward this useful goal, even though we received "non-profit status" recognition in our state of incorporation, Nevada, quite a few months ago. We decided to say nothing about that particular level of (state) recognition until there was the kind of good news you could literally "take to the bank"—at least as far as federal income tax deductions go.

This avenue was pursued as a means to say "thank you" in a more direct and tangible way to those of you who value the survival of this newspaper enough to make donations (often regularly, as your means allow) to help keep it afloat. Obviously the more sizeable the donation you make, the more impact this IRS ruling has as a federal income tax deduction.

As you longtime readers and supporters well know, our road has been a bumpy one. Our mission has always been educational—to provide you with an unbiased, high-quality source of news and Truth. Our goal has never been the same as a typical "for profit" operation. Nor could it be, realistically!

From a "public integrity" perspective, this IRS decision obviously implies that we had no misgivings about opening our financial operations to their scrutiny. They have examined us and find our conduct and philosophy to be honest and reasonable; even in their eyes there is no hidden profit agenda as is so common in many organizations which pretend a humanitarian front.

So the IRS ruling "merely" adds a level of independent validation to what has always been our professed educational goal—despite the great expense. The "federally recognized non-profit corporation" status verifies our pledge that funds contributed to this paper truly are used for furthering that primary educational objective—which includes finding new ways of reaching out to an even wider audience.

As a non-profit organization, we want you to know that we are serious about our work and intend to continue to offer the highest quality product possible within our means. We hope, of course, that you will recognize the 501(c)(3) non-profit federal status as something which is worthy of support.

As we have often said in these pages, this is the time of the Great Awakening. All that has been hidden is in the process of being revealed. The Truth is pouring over people's awareness through many avenues; it is then their choice whether or not, like a refreshing drink of water, to partake of that gift.

There is certainly no more stunning example of The Truth being revealed than is our Front Page story. Talk about a "missing link" for all who can't shake that nagging feeling there is more to the secret, behind-the-scenes shenanigans by the dark, so-called elite world controllers than has so far been revealed in the "conspiracy theory" circles.

Then, as if our Front Page story is not enough, take a look at the collection of material we present on the Elian Gonzales situation. Now the Police Chief and City Manager (an ex-Police Chief, by the way) for Miami have been fired by a most courageous Mayor. Where else but here will you get the insight of a possible Masonic connection to that affair, and thus "puzzle pieces falling into place" as far as explaining the brazen public comments by both fired persons toward their Mayor.

Yes, truth is indeed much stranger than fiction. And we hope to share with you as much Truth as we are financially able to provide—based upon your now tax deductible donations to this important educational goal.

— Dr. Edwin M. Young, Editor-In-Chief

The News Desk

4/29/00 DR. AL OVERHOLT

CHARGES DISMISSED ON DR. HULDA CLARK

From Dr. Clark Association,
<info@drclark.net>: [quoting]
Monday, April 17, 2000 3:27 PM
Subject: Dr. Hulda Clark — CHARGES
DISMISSED!!!

Dear Guest of www.drclark.net,

I have some very very good news for you today: The charges against Dr. Hulda Regehr Clark, Ph.D., N.D. are dismissed!! Dr. Clark was arrested in September and charged with practicing medicine without a license. This is a felony that can be punished with up to eight years in prison! Dr. Clark was released on bail a few weeks later, but the uncertainty of the outcome of the trial were a heavy burden on the 71-year-old researcher from San Diego, CA. Her enemies wanted to see her locked up behind bars. To the established medical interests, Dr. Clark's workable therapy against cancer is a huge threat. But now the charges are dismissed!

This is also the time to say THANK YOU to everyone who contributed to the legal fund or helped in other ways. Also, the real fight is far from being over: The fight for freedom of choice in medical matters for the individual. I count on you being there also when the second round starts.

Sincerely, David P. Amrein, President, Dr. Clark Research Association. [End quoting]

Once again the crooks in high places have had to back down because of the attention focused on this injustice. Dr. Clark has risked much over many years to bring alternative healing therapies to the public. **Don't miss the 4-part PBS television series featuring Dr. Clark's work throughout the month of May.**

SACRED WHITE BUFFALO MURDERED

From *THE WOLF REPORT*, Vol. 2, 2000: [quoting]

BY JODI RAVE LEE, *Lincoln Journal Star*, <<http://www.journalstar.com/stories/neb/stox>>. Entire story and photo at this link.

When Joe Merrival was called to the scene of a buffalo shooting on the Pine Ridge Indian Reservation recently, he stared in disbelief—not far away lay his sacred buffalo, its throat slit, its

hide tattered.

Medicine Wheel had been the first white buffalo born on Indian lands in more than a century.

"I just felt, 'Oh no, it's the white buffalo,'" Merrival said Thursday. "I tried to control myself. My mind went blank, actually; I didn't want to say anything wrong, so I just said, 'It's the white buffalo'."

Born May 9, 1996, the white calf was immediately viewed as a symbol of hope, rebirth, and unity for numerous Great Plains tribes. "For us, this would be something like coming to see Jesus lying in the manger,"



Floyd Hand Looks For Buffalo said shortly after Medicine Wheel's birth.

Today, the calf's death comes amid turmoil and chaos on Pine Ridge, where internal and external pressures have rocked its 20,000 Oglala Lakota for much of the past year.

Throughout last summer, demonstrators marched on nearby Whiteclay, Nebraska protesting beer sales and a spate of unsolved Indian murders. And for the past 68 days, another group has occupied the tribal administration building.

The buffalo's death is a sign that life for American Indian people will get worse before it gets better, said Looks For Buffalo, a spokesman for the takeover group Grassroots Oyate.

According to a tribal police report, Pine Ridge's symbol of hope and unity died just after 8 p.m. Sunday [March 19, though it curiously took until the Friday, March 24 issue of the *Lincoln Journal Star* newspaper to report the event!], when police officer Alex Morgan spotted the animal running down a road near the Red Cloud community.

Morgan and tribal member Leon Poor Bear

pursued the animal, which ran into a yard.

"We tried to chase it back down the road, but it would put down his head and charge us," Morgan wrote in his report. "I told Leon to shoot the buffalo for the safety of the community." When Merrival found the buffalo's body, later that night, it appeared someone had started to butcher it, he said: its throat was slit and its hide scarred from being dragged down a gravel road.

The rare animal's significance is rooted in Lakota oral history, which tells the story of a holy woman visiting one of their villages. She taught them their seven sacred ceremonies and their four great virtues: courage, wisdom, generosity, and fortitude. Before she left, she told the people not to worry, that she would return one day, and that a sign of her arrival would be a white buffalo calf.

A version of the prophecy predicts the calf will be born white but will change in color—to black, to yellow, to red and back to white—as it matures, Merrival said. Medicine Wheel was in the black phase.

When Medicine Wheel was born, doubt existed whether the animal was 100% bison. Tests from Storemont Laboratory in Woodland, California, however, proved it to be pure.

Now that the animal is dead, Merrival will use its hair and bones "for spiritual purposes" sharing the parts with as many people as he can. After that, "I'll put it back into the pasture to where it was born."

Jodi Rave Lee can be reached at 473-7240 or <jrave@journalstar.com>.

Native News: <<http://www.tdi.net/ishgooda/natnews.htm>> [End quoting]

There have been many reports concerning how the feds have been pulling every trick they know—from the results gathered from their experiments from Ruby Ridge to Waco—to break the spirit of these people and cause division and infighting and destroy the Native American sovereignty movement. It would seem there is no immoral action—especially in light of the recent Elian Gonzales episode—to which some will not stoop in order to advance their secret agenda. It is just such a shame that this precious creature had to get caught in the tangled web of intrigue.

BIG GULP—SUPERVISORS SWALLOW LOCAL MAN'S ARGUMENT

From *THE ORANGE COUNTY WEEKLY* (S. California), 4/1/00: [quoting]

By Dave Weilenga

EVERY DRINKING FOUNTAIN in every public park, recreation area, and building across Orange County will be shut off this summer, according to an out-of-court settlement with a

business group that charged, in a lawsuit, that the thousands of free-water outlets constitute unfair government competition with the private sector.

“Every public drinking fountain is a taxpayer-financed monument to big government’s intrusion into one of the most basic aspects of our existence: the human need for water to survive” says Philyer Poquettes, president of the Orange County Business Council (OCBC), which filed suit against every city and county agency that heretofore provided even one drinking fountain at public expense. “The free water that springs from these spigots is wasteful, unfair, and insulting.”

The OCBC’s suit is an intriguing mix of fundamental human and economic philosophy which contends that quenching one’s thirst is best left to individual initiative and market forces. Its legal footing is planted in the contention that “thirst is one of the basic triggers of the natural economy, which as foreseen and extolled by great minds from Adam Smith to the Culligan man, raises the importance of purchasing a beverage to the level of instinctual self-preservation.”

“The human race got by without public drinking fountains for most of its millions of years of existence, and to suddenly say that a man cannot get his own drink of water is to diminish that man” asserts Poquettes, 39, of Laguna Niguel, who recently got into the bottled-water business with a local brand called Aliso Creek. “As a businessman in the beverage industry, I’m both offended and injured because our tax dollars are used to support drinking fountains, which in turn diminish the market for products we sell.”

Nobody seems to know exactly how many public drinking fountains exist in Orange County, how many gallons flow through them every year, and how much money is apt to be saved when they are turned off

“Drinking fountains have been considered a fact of life for so long that nobody really understands their specific cost-benefit ratio” acknowledged Todd Spitzer, a county supervisor who cast his vote in favor of an immediate and unanimous surrender by local governments at the first whiff of the OCBC’s suit. “But it only makes sense that turning them off will definitely be cheaper than leaving them on—well, once they’re actually turned off, anyway. It’ll probably cost a little extra to do the actual turning off. That only makes sense, too. But you’ve got to spend money to make money. Definitely. That’s called priming the pump, and it only makes sense that is as true now as when they first put those drinking fountains in.”

His colleague on the Board of Supervisors, Jim Silva, forgot to vote on the issue—“Two of my kids are in the Air Force Academy, if you can believe that” he explained—but remembers arguing in favor of shutting off

public drinking fountains during a portion of the meeting devoted to something else entirely.

“I think it’s a good idea” Silva said. “All things considered, I mean, with the water we’re drinking now, and for nothing, just imagine. And then there’s the whole other side that nobody rarely even does think about, which makes you realize. You know?”

As part of the settlement, Poquettes received free and exclusive beverage-supply franchising rights to Santa Ana’s Centennial Regional Park and Trabuco Canyon’s O’Neill Regional Park. He also heads the committee that will award franchising rights to every other public park, recreation area, or building, and as an incentive to get the best deals, he will receive a 15 percent commission.

As proof of the public support for the arrangement, Poquettes pointed to the blinking 20-line phone that he had just ordered installed. He promised a careful, go-slow approach to awarding the valuable franchises. “After all these years, there’s no need to hurry now” he says, leaning back and letting the phones ring. “In a situation like this, patience can really pay off—if you know what I mean.”

Poquettes foresees a time when the site of every drinking fountain in Orange County will be replaced by a pop stand or vending machine. And he suggests that the benefits extend far beyond the obvious. “The presence of all these little stands, which we might accentuate with video games or whatever, will really enhance our sense of community” he says. “After dark, the vending machines will actually improve security, enhancing public lighting with their bright glow and providing a certain comfort with their familiar brand-name labels.”

According to Poquettes, the ongoing development of “smart machines” would also allow people over 21 to purchase alcoholic beverages through technology that would recognize their previously registered tongue print. The robbing or vandalizing of these machines would be raised to a felony with mandatory sentencing, says Poquettes.

As he basks in the success of his settlement, Poquettes generously allows that free drinking fountains weren’t always a completely bad idea. “They were good-intentioned, and there may have been a time when they even served a necessary function” he says. “But these days, with the plethora of beverages with bright labels and catchy names and intricate distribution systems, the idea of a cool stream of water flowing free to all from a simple pipe that protrudes from a stone fountain beneath a shady tree has lost its appeal and its relevance.” [End quoting]

If this report had aired on April 1, it could have easily been mistaken for an April Fool’s Day joke. The question is, just WHO is the fool in this case? Do you, for one minute,

think that this same absurd situation will escape happening in your area of the country if they get away with this in Southern California? Maybe the air we breathe will be the next to go.

CAST YOUR SILVER AND GOLD TO THE STREETS!

From the INTERNET, *Intelligence Digest*, 3/31/00: [quoting]

<<http://www.blazeinet.com/thewatchman/000127.html>>

Have you ever wondered what goes through the minds of the Globalists as they scheme their plots for domination? It’s pretty scary when you think about it—trying to worm your way into a deranged mind bent on power and conquest, hoping to gain some sort of enlightened vision of things yet to come.

I did just that when I realized I had been at the computer for 12 hours last night, trying to figure out how they were going to introduce a global currency. It seemed the current articles floating throughout the Christian circles weren’t adequate in terms of introduction. So my search led me to find that countries such as Switzerland and Britain have been selling off their gold reserves and investing into the Internet. Curious how the standard since civilization began could shift so quickly and recklessly into cyberspace. Suddenly it dawned on me that the flickering screen at which I was staring turned out to be the answer all along. It is truly terrifying how well orchestrated the New World regime is.

A report by the Electronic Telegraph states that in the near future, money as we know it—as government-issued coins and paper currency—will be replaced with an electronic currency issued by private corporations on the Internet.

In this utopian electronic economy, e-currency will flow freely around the world; it will be accepted everywhere; there will be no exchange fees or currency fluctuations. The plan appears to be well drawn out this very day.

“It’s difficult to put a time frame to it, but it’s likely that we won’t be using the dollar, pound, or the euro” says Ian Pearson, a BT futurologist. “It won’t happen overnight and it will be an evolutionary change, but in my view it’s inevitable. The pound, dollar, and the euro will become quaint collectors’ items in the next century.”

The catalyst for this economic revolution is, of course, the Internet, as well as the emergence of the global market. Theoretically, more than one e-currency will appear because consumers will demand it. Says Pearson: “What consumers want is to be able to use their money on any site anywhere in the world without incurring exchange charges and paying commissions. It is likely that a group of private

companies could create such a currency, which every website would accept as a form of money. I doubt that people will continue to use national currencies when they can use a world currency."

The subsequent evolutionary step is harder to imagine, but far from impossible. Because consumers would be using this new currency, they would demand to be paid in it. And if that happens, says Pearson, "the next stage is to download it onto a smart card so it could be used for buses and shops and buying a round in a pub."

You say this sounds visionary, to say the least, and the implications of a privately controlled electronic world currency are colossal. It's also true, of course, that the demise of bank notes and coinage and their replacement by cards of one sort or another has been predicted before, yet we remain attached to pounds and pence, dollars and cents. The difference now may be that the technological impetus for the switch is at hand in the Internet.

If it happens, it's going to work like this: you, the consumer, will have an account on the Internet in the new e-currency. The account will be administered by an issuer.

For the purpose of this example, let's say you've decided to use Microsoft "microns" (this is not meant to imply, by the way, that Microsoft has any intention of launching such a currency). These have been issued by a consortium of large companies with, collectively, the assets to back the new currency. There will be no "hard" version of the microns: they will exist purely as entries on your personal balance sheet on the Internet. If you happen to be paid in microns, your employer would transfer your salary, in microns, from his own micron account to yours, electronically, without the need to issue a cheque or go through a bank. Your micron account would be available to pay for goods on the Internet—plane tickets, books, CDs, clothes, whatever—through secure transfers.

But there's more. Using a mobile phone and a smart card attachment, you would be able to access your micron account and download micron credits from your account to your card.

And what would a micron be worth? Well, it would be worth a micron, because there wouldn't be any national currencies to compare it with. If everything is denominated in e-currencies, then government-issued currencies become redundant.

Believe it or not, this concept is not new. Take your "Air Miles" cards for example, which use "loyalty points" by supermarkets and petrol stations. It could ultimately replace traditional currency for a range of small, on-line transactions.

Another electronic currency pilot idea in Britain is called "beenz". These beenz points are awarded on promotional items or discounts offered by an on-line shop which can then be

"spent" on other items. Savers can visit the Bank of Beenz to check their balance, or use a small "beenz counter" which pops up on their screen when they are on-line. They are also sent regular bank statements.

One of the first Internet retailers to join the project is the cut-price electronics supplier, 21store, which plans to offer discounts on products such as Psion organizers in exchange for beenz earned through making earlier purchases. However, the currency's inventors claim it is wrong to think of beenz as mere loyalty points, since they are intended to be transferable between a number of retailers.

Philip Letts, chief executive of the Beenz Company, said: "We have re-engineered money in a way which gives consumers and businesses a greater share in the riches of the web. Ironically, the problem with real money is that it costs too much. Beenz avoids all the security, exchange rate, and clearance issues of traditional money, and creates a very flexible trading platform for e-commerce."

What might seem the most startling prospect in this scenario—the notion of a currency issued by private corporations—is actually the least revolutionary part of the whole package. Of course, monies minted by states have existed for thousands of years, but until the 18th century they were made of precious metals such as gold or silver, and their values were inherent. They weren't currency in the modern sense of the word; they were instead items of known value within themselves, and could be used anywhere.

Private currency may have a greater tendency toward stability—in that private companies have more interest in retaining the value of money than governments do. This means, ultimately, that privately issued currencies will be internationally accepted, transferable without bank charges, practically non-taxable, and sound.

Ultimately what this means, my friends, is that the program(s) is(are) already in use. It's just a matter of slowly merging all "pilot programs" into one operating system. Kind of like the way Microsoft purchases everything in its path!

ALSO IN THE NEWS: E-CASH SPELLS DOOM FOR CENTRAL BANKS

Leading academics have welcomed comments made by a senior Bank of England official that emerging Internet-based currencies could drive central banks to extinction.

Speaking at a banking conference last Friday (August 27th) in Wyoming, the Bank of England's deputy governor, Mervyn King, admitted that emerging forms of currency used in web-based trade could fall beyond the control of the world's central banks.

Losing control of the money flow will naturally mean the loss of economic power and

could wipe out central banks altogether, according to King.

Alistair Kelman, visiting fellow at the London School of Economics (LSE), said: "It's about time central banks realise the implications of the digital economy."

He added: "I think the central banks will now start imposing controls on their client banks so that e-cash is rolled-out in a secure manner. This will ensure we don't have companies inventing money that people can allegedly trust on the net which could subvert the entire banking system."

Ian Angell, professor of information systems at LSE, said King's comments are a refreshing change from the traditional lack of forward thinking exhibited by "mealy mouthed" Bank of England officials.

Angell claims King's prediction that central banks could become redundant will come true. "The European Union and national governments have completely lost the plot, wasting time deliberating over the single currency, when it's electronic cash that is the real issue. What King is talking about is the inability of the state to control its own destiny" he said.

ALSO IN THE NEWS: GATES SAYS 'JOIN THE NET OR DIE'

Anybody who does not do business on the Internet will face ruin within five years, according to the three most powerful men in the computer industry.

It is a message that will be regarded with some skepticism in the light of yesterday's revelation that 50 million accounts on Hotmail, the world's most popular e-mail website, could be read by anyone who knew where to look.

However, at a conference, Bill Gates, head of Microsoft, Craig Barrett, chief executive of Intel, and Michael Dell, head of the largest PC maker, told the computer industry that having taught the world to communicate via e-mail they now want us to shop via e-commerce.

Despite the growth of e-commerce fraud, Mr. Gates, Mr. Barrett and Mr. Dell want to convince the world that the future of shopping and trade is electronic.

At a meeting of 1,200 computer industry executives at Austin in Texas, they said that companies who do not move their business onto the Internet will be left behind. They say consumers who do not shop on the Internet will pay much more. Mr. Barrett said: "In five years all companies will be Internet companies. Those that aren't will cease to exist."

"The Internet is like a weapon sitting on a table waiting to be picked up by you or your competitors" said Mr. Dell, whose company sells almost half of its products directly over the Internet. Dell's e-commerce business has exploded since January 1997 when it sold just \$1 million (£625,000) worth of computers a

month over the Internet. By June this year it had reached \$50 million per month.

The message, said Mr. Dell, is that all companies, whatever their size, trade equally on the Internet, reaching any customer with Internet access anywhere in the world. Mr. Gates also sounded the death knell of paper at the conference. Within a few years, newspapers, magazines, books, and correspondence will no longer be read on newsprint, but on electronic screens that are just as portable as paper, he said. [End quoting]

If we're going to be using virtual money and spending it at virtual stores—maybe we could convert a lot of those ugly shopping malls into lush, green parks and playgrounds.

LOW POWER RADIO TUNED OUT BY CAUTIOUS HOUSE

From *THE DAILY NEWS*, Los Angeles, California, 4/14/99: [quoting]

Associated Press

The House Thursday challenged a government move to open up the nation's airwaves to low-power mini-radio stations, saying the new stations could add unacceptable interference on already overcrowded radio bands.

The legislation, passed 274-110, puts restrictions on a Federal Communications Commission ruling in January that would have made room for hundreds of new low-power FM stations offering local news, sports, and music. Similar legislation has yet to reach the Senate floor. [End quoting]

These very useful low-powered stations can

probably still be saved if enough people appreciate their value and will contact their legislators in Washington. With the major airwaves pretty much all well controlled, the powers-behind-that-control certainly do not want there to be any "leaks" developing which may provide truly useful information and honest news—to circumvent the mind-control system presently in place.

Look at how subtly and skillfully Art Bell's late-night talk-radio program has been "adjusted"—with the night of April 26-27 having been Art's last evening on the air before his "retirement". You can be sure the show will no longer exercise the freedom and astonishing outpouring of good information it did under "wildcard" Art, but will conform to the directives of those in high secret places who control all of the media from behind the scenes. Do you suppose there is a "phone call" such as Janet Reno inadvertently admitted to in our Elian Gonzales story elsewhere in this issue of *The SPECTRUM*?!?

IS MICROSOFT BANKRUPT?

From *THE SPOTLIGHT*, 3/27/00: [quoting]

The problems Microsoft is facing for alleged anti-trust violations just skim the surface of this megacorporation's nefarious financial machinations.

While the world anticipates whether or not Microsoft will be ruled a monopoly, an even greater battle is being waged. This battle is over an attempt to disclose to the American public the facts surrounding an illegal financial pyramid scheme, erected by Microsoft, that is destabilizing public and private retirement systems.

FUNDAMENTAL PROBLEM

The fundamental problem is that Microsoft is incurring massive losses and only by accounting illusions is it able to show a profit. Specifically, **Microsoft is granting excessive amounts of stock options that are allowing the company to understate its costs.**

You might ask yourself, what would happen to Microsoft's stock price if the public suddenly realized that the firm lost \$10 billion in 1999 rather than earning the reported \$7.8 billion? If 80% of its stock value, or roughly \$400 billion, is the result of a pyramid scheme, one might also ask what kind of effect this could have on the retirement system. It is also important to note that this is a relatively new situation that did not occur before 1995.

Who would believe that the Microsoft Corporation is going to

receive a \$15 billion deduction on its tax return this year for stock option wages, significantly more than total net income, and that not a dime of this expense is charged to earnings? In addition, more than 75% of its massive cash balance has come from these tax deductions, in addition to employees prepaying their own wages and speculations on its own stock in the options markets.

Today roughly 4.5¢ of every dollar dedicated to stocks in most public pension plans is going toward the purchase of Microsoft stock. This explains why, at its recent peak, Microsoft's stock represented almost 40% of the entire annual federal budget of \$1.8 trillion, even though gross annual sales at Microsoft are only \$25 billion.

Many other quality companies are now being forced to aggressively adopt similar techniques in order to compete due to a collapse in government policy. These companies will fail because Microsoft has unique advantages.

Microsoft's pyramid scheme, as with all such schemes, is about generating cash. This valuable cash can be used to purchase competitors and establish a beachhead in new industries and further extend the pyramid. A good example is WebMD. Few people realize that Microsoft is WebMD's largest shareholder and that, in the last 6 months, while the Department of Justice is focused upon products, WebMD has come to dominate Internet-based health care.

Stock option programs are an excellent benefit and, while many technology firms have such programs, Microsoft has corrupted its own in an effort to generate cash due to its high profits on product sales.

Amazon.com, Yahoo, and America Online have similar stock option programs, but they are unable to unlock the cash from these deductions because they don't have adequate profits. This is probably one reason why America Online is purchasing Time Warner; that is, to unlock these large unused deductions by offsetting them with profits from Time Warner.

For the quarter ending December 31, 1999, Microsoft also collected cash in the options market of almost \$200 million, betting the stock will not decline. If Microsoft guesses wrong and incurs significant losses on the options, they will simply issue more stock. There are now more than 6 billion total shares outstanding, meaning that a \$1 change in Microsoft's stock price changes the overall market value by \$6 billion. Microsoft's gross annual revenues are \$25 billion, or roughly equivalent to a change in the stock price of \$4 per share. Senior citizens may recall this as "watered stock".

Microsoft's internal auditor, a respected Deloitte and Touche accounting veteran, noted in a separate issue that earnings manipulations



ORDER
THE PAPER THAT
• GIVES YOU
"THE OTHER SIDE OF THE NEWS"
• REPORTS ON EVENTS WHICH
ARE VITAL TO YOUR WELFARE
MAKE UP YOUR OWN MIND WHO IS
BEING HONEST WITH YOU—
THE ESTABLISHMENT MEDIA OR *THE SPOTLIGHT*
(YOUR WEEKLY NEWSPAPER FROM WASHINGTON SINCE 1975)

TO SUBSCRIBE:
call 1 (800) 522-6292 toll free.

designed to meet expectations were illegal and constituted fraud. He was given the option to resign or be fired, and settled for \$4 million under the Federal Whistleblowers Act.

By not disclosing this situation at Microsoft, the Federal Reserve is further destabilizing the economy by raising interest rates since most traditional companies have bank debt and the greater interest expense will affect their reported earnings. Microsoft's debt is stock option debt, and even though leveraged and more than twice annual gross sales, it has no related interest cost. Now that's bad policy for anyone on Main Street.

Bill Parish, a certified public accountant, is a registered investment advisor at his own firm, Parish and Company. Parish has worked with Arthur Anderson, as the chief financial officer of a large regional financial institution and as a senior analyst for a large bank. Parish has an MBA with an undergraduate degree in accounting and has taught finance at leading universities in the United States and Central and South America.

For more detailed information on this amazing story, log on to Bill Parish's web site at <www.billparish.com> or go to the links section on *The SPOTLIGHT's* web site at <www.spotlight.org> and access it from there. [End quoting]

This insight only further complicates the focus of attention on Microsoft Corporation. Are the feds putting on a show of being an adversary to Microsoft, all the while being in collusion and looking the other way as this pyramid scheme accomplishes its destabilizing act? Do the feds need a scapegoat for when they push the "collapse" button and the whole economy comes tumbling down to crush the little guy?

MORE INDEPENDENT NEWS OUTLETS NEEDED

From *THE SPOTLIGHT*, 3/27/00: [quoting] NEWS CARTEL. The purchase of *The Los Angeles Times* by *The Chicago Tribune* underlines the need for local newspapers, according to Don Harkins, chairman of the Committee for Local Media (CLM). "The growing newspaper monopoly is a serious blow against freedom of speech and the integrity of news reporting," Harkins said. "But the upside is that the cure for the problem of news control is local newspapers throughout America, and that is exactly what the CLM is all about." *SPOTLIGHT* readers interested in more information on the CLM and how to set up a local newspaper for very little money should contact the CLM in care of *The SPOTLIGHT*. [End quoting]

Just like the crushing of the small radio stations reported earlier in this News Desk, the merging of major print-media sources makes it easier to coordinate the dissemination of

intended mind-control propaganda to the masses—without the circumventing inconvenient contradictions (truth) that small, independent presses could "leak" to the public.

666 BARCODE COMING TO RUSSIA!

From the E-MAIL, Jim Seabourn, 10/7/00: [quoting]

To: M.O.M. e-mail Alert List.

Say, did you know that there will be a signing in San Francisco, on June 26, 2000, of the United Religions, called the UR, uniting all religions and intolerant of any religion that does not join? It will be signed on the same day the UN document was signed in San Francisco, June 26, 55 years ago.

Also, on a recent campaign trip, Gore goofed when he said his favorite *Bible* verse is *John 16:3*. No one noticed and corrected the error; he and his speech writers know so little about the *Bible*. *John 16:3* says: "And these things they will do unto you, because they have not known the Father, nor me."

Also, all Russians are to be given a personal 666 bar code. It is a hot issue in Russia. The leaders of the Russian Orthodox Church are protesting that it contains the fiendish number 666. All Russians are to be given a plastic card with their 666 bar code number assignment on it. If they refuse, all government benefits and medical aid will be denied. The Russian Orthodox Church has announced that anyone who accepts the card will be refused holy communion.

<<http://www.montana.com>> [End quoting]
Guess who will be next??"

CONSUMER ALERT! ASK FOR THE MISSING DETAILS

From the INTERNET, <10-10PhoneRates.com>, 4/10/00: [quoting]

New on the site:

Consumer Alert! Ask for the missing details!

On the Other Phone Plans page: Buyers United, 5.47¢/min. interstate, "dial 1" long distance and toll free service with 6 second billing, \$1.95 monthly fee and \$1 monthly fee for each toll-free number.

Buyers United calling card with no connection fees. Charges a \$1.95 monthly fee with some really low international rates, such as Australia: 7.9¢; Belgium: 6.9¢; Canada: 5.9¢; Hong Kong: 5.9¢; and United Kingdom: 3.9¢.

Save time and money by comparing rates of more than a dozen 10-10 and 10-x dial around phone plans side-by-side. Some rates vary by more than one thousand percent (1,000%)! Making calls with a 10-10 service does not require signing up for anything or switching your regular phone service. Simply dial the plan's seven-digit code (such as 10-16-868 for example), then the phone number you are

calling. You'll be billed for the calls on your local phone bill. Since rates do change, bookmark the *10-10PhoneRates.com* site. It's a good idea to visit at least once a month and see who is offering the best deal for you.

Another important reason to check this site regularly: Some dial around plans keep billing current customers old rates. When new, lower rates are offered to attract new customers, existing customers still pay higher rates! By checking *10-10PhoneRates.com* you will know to call the telephone companies and ask them to switch your phone to lower rates.

10-10 Tip of the week:

CONSUMER ALERT! ASK FOR THE MISSING DETAILS!

How do you know if a phone plan is a good deal or not? When an ad is missing most of the details, you need to call for more information to make a good decision. Case in point: I received an offer from MCI for a "Free TV Just For Saving Money!" Here are the few key details outlined in the body of the MCI letter:

When you sign up for MCI WorldCom residential long distance, and local toll service, where available, we'll send you your free TV!

MCI 5¢ Everyday Savings. Just 5¢ a minute, weeknights, Saturdays, and Sundays. Now your state-to-state calls from home can be just 5¢ a minute.

Here is the fine print from the bottom of the back side of their letter:

"Offer valid for new customers joining MCI WorldCom with this offer only. One promotion per account per year. Please allow 8-10 weeks after confirmation of your enrollment with MCI WorldCom for delivery of your TV. You must be an MCI WorldCom customer at the time of fulfillment in order to receive your TV. Rates subject to change without notice. \$1.95 monthly fee applies. Rates effective 7 p.m. to 7 a.m. weeknights, Saturdays and Sundays. Rates exclude Carrier Access Charge and Federal Universal Service Fee.

"Local toll may also be referred to as in-state long distance, local long distance, regional, or shorter distance calls."

The letter asked me to call a toll-free number to join. To see all of the missing details I uncovered by asking a lot of questions, read on.

THE REST OF THE STORY

A gentleman named Juan answered when I called 1-800-243-8318. I asked what the local toll service rates were for California. Juan responded "Four cents evenings and weekends, and six cents per minute daytime." After confirming that there were no shipping charges for the free portable 5" Black and White TV, Juan added that the local toll rates were for calls up to 59 miles from my home. Calls 60

miles and over (within California) would be 10¢/minute 24 hours, seven days a week. So, here was the first big catch: while local toll and state-to-state calls had discounted evening/weekend rates, non-local long distance inside my state was always 10¢/minute.

Next I asked about the fine print. The Carrier Access Charge is \$1.47 per month and MCI's Universal Service Fee (USF) is 8.3% of all phone calls. Juan explained that the USF just increased in April. It was 7.2% prior to that.

When asked if there were any other fees besides the \$1.95 mentioned in the letter, Juan said if you do not make at least \$5 worth of MCI calls per month, there is a \$5 charge, but that includes the \$1.95 (basically a minimum charge of another \$3.05 on top of the \$1.95). Then I asked about a switching fee.

Juan said my local phone company would make a one-time charge of \$5.26 that I would have to pay.

Feeling satisfied with my detective work, the call was ended.

So, my fellow phone detectives—what other information had Juan not volunteered?

After reviewing my notes, I didn't know the cost of a state-to-state daytime call. Although analyzing phone plans is my hobby. With so many details I had not remembered to ask!

Judy Barnes answered my next call to MCI. Judy came across well, wanting to share details. She said weekday state-to-state rates are 25¢/minute. I could buy down the rate to 7¢/minute for a \$4.95 monthly fee. So, here was big catch number 2! A huge weekday rate or big monthly fee.

Judy did give some good news—if I was not happy anytime after receiving the TV, MCI would pay to switch me to another carrier (or back to no carrier, as I currently use only dial around 10-10 plans and do not have a long distance carrier).

After reviewing all details, I decided it was worth the free TV to sign up for MCI for at least two months. The nickel evening rates would allow me to fax news releases out of state without having to dial a 10-10 number in front of every fax number. Local toll calls were about the same as Pacific Bell's. I will continue to use dial around plans for weekday long distance and in-state calls over 59 miles. 10-16-868 will be used for calls to Thailand.

But, wait! One more detail was revealed when I spoke with Lauren Patterson to sign up: There is a \$1.50 co-billing fee to receive the MCI bill with my local (Pacific Bell) bill. I asked MCI to bill me separately and avoid the \$1.50 fee.

[End quoting]

Soon as we find one scam and try to work around it, these phone companies are putting out at least 2 more. You always have to keep close check on your phone bill because the

crafty tricksters change rates without telling you—and faster than a politician makes excuses.

MILITARY NUTRITION PATCH

Excerpted from E-MAIL, 4/13/00: [quoting] Hold the lettuce: Nutrition patches in soldiers' future.

Soldiers of the future may go into battle with a new patch on their arms, but not the sort that signifies rank or unit.

Instead, the GIs could be wearing "nutritional patches" designed to fuel them with sufficient nutrients and vitamins to keep them at peak performance during combat without eating.

Research on such revolutionary ways to deliver sustenance, along with other studies on using caffeine supplements, such as the "HooAH Bar" to keep troops alert and less accident prone, could give an entirely new meaning to the command "Charge!"

And, if history is a guide, whatever the military scientists concoct is likely to find its way in some form to the civilian world, where astronauts, emergency personnel, physicians on call, and pilots could use the products as well.

"The estimate is that 30% of what you find on grocery store shelves" involves at least some military research, said Jeremiah Whitaker, chief of public affairs for the U.S. Army Soldier Systems Center in Natick, Massachusetts.

Scientists at the Defense Department's Combat Feeding Program have begun conceptual research on what they have dubbed the "Transdermal Nutrient Delivery System". Similar to the nicotine patches that smokers use to help them quit, the TNDS patch would be attached to the skin, where it would transfer nutrients into the soldier's system.

"The patch would be used to keep the warfighter at optimum performance for a day or two, until he or she has access to a real meal and the time to eat it," said an account of the cutting-edge research in a publication of the Soldier Systems Center. "It is never meant to replace a turkey dinner with all the fixings."

Among the methods under consideration are a tiny microchip processor that would first determine a soldier's metabolic needs and then transfer the needed nutrients to the skin by a microelectrical mechanical system, the publication said.

Nutrients also could travel by skin pores opened by electrical impulses, or directly into capillaries by a process called microdialysis. Also possible would be the infusion of "neutraceuticals"—chemicals that would trick a soldier's brain into thinking his stomach is full or that his muscles aren't really tired. [End quoting]

That very last statement provides the most insight into what mischief could be achieved with this potentially useful technology.

VACCINE GIANTS TO PLEDGE THIRD-WORLD OFFENSIVE

Excerpted from *THE LOS ANGELES TIMES*, 3/2/98: [quoting]

The four biggest vaccine makers will announce today at the White House that they are donating millions of doses of their products and stepping up research to cure diseases that plague African countries and other developing nations.

The announcement reflects a growing realization by governments, public health doctors, medical researchers, foundations, and pharmaceutical company heads in industrialized countries that the "neglected diseases" of the Third World pose a threat to continued global economic development.

"There is a global crisis around the big killer diseases: pneumonia, tuberculosis, and malaria," said Dr. Richard Feachem, director of the Institute for Global Health at UC San Francisco and a participant in the effort. "We have a major problem in that incentives are not in place for the pharmaceutical industry to invest in finding cures."

President Clinton, in his new budget, is proposing a tax credit to encourage drug companies to find vaccines for these diseases. He is also proposing steep increases for federal research through the National Institutes of Health and a \$50 million U.S. contribution to a global fund for distributing vaccines to poor countries. In Congress, Sen. John F. Kerry (D-MA) has introduced legislation calling for a broader package of incentives to drug companies.

"We can really have a big wallop here," Dr. Anthony Fauci, the government's leading AIDS researcher, said of today's White House meeting. "It's something that's actually happening, not talk. This initiative has not only galvanized the drug companies, but foundations and other organizations." [End quoting]

There have been several good books published in recent years about the dangers of vaccinations in general, even without the purposeful, covert introduction of engineered horrors into the serum composition. *The SPECTRUM* has presented much information about this subject just in the past eleven months. And now, for an encore:

CLINTON PLAN TRADES THIRD WORLD DEBT FOR MASS VACCINATION

President Tells IMF He Wants To Forgive All Loans To Poor Nations!

Excerpted from *THE IDAHO OBSERVER*, Oct. 1999: [quoting]

"...any country dedicated to reforming its economy and dedicated to vaccinating its

children should be able to make those commitments and keep them," said Clinton. "More than 430 million people could benefit from this effort."

The G-7 offered in June to more than double, to \$27.5 billion, their commitment to forgive the debt of 33 of the world's poorest countries. Forgiveness of official development assistance and other debt would add another \$15 billion to that. [End quoting]

The so-called "elite" controllers do nothing to basically help the people. Their plan to depopulate is running behind schedule and this is the way they have been doing a lot of it in Africa and even in this good old USA. They are going to speed up the process if at all possible. It's time to read between the lines of the New World Order propaganda.

SPACE ALIENS DESTROYED RADIO TELESCOPE

From the INTERNET, <para-discuss@tje.net>, 4/17/00: [quoting]

SPACE ALIENS DESTROYED RADIO TELESCOPE because they didn't want us eavesdropping on them, say scientists!

JOHANNESBURG, South Africa—In a devastating setback to the international search for extraterrestrial life, a giant radio telescope being used to probe the stars has been destroyed—and some scientists fear that aliens may be responsible for the mysterious mishap!

At 2:13 a.m. on March 18, what witnesses described as a "pulsating blue beam" streaked out of the sky and slammed into the 250-foot Rand-Wilson telescope near Johannesburg, lighting up the facility and a quarter-mile area surrounding it.

At daybreak, stunned researchers found that the multimillion-dollar telescope had been reduced to a tangle of scorched and twisted metal.

"It looked as if it had taken a direct hit from a category-five hurricane, but the weather that night was completely tranquil," chief astronomer Dr. Nigel Van Hecht said in a phone interview.

"We are entirely at a loss as to what could have caused this. The damage is certainly not consistent with any known natural phenomenon, such as lightning.

"We have concluded that it is the result of sabotage, and because of the uncanny nature of the weapon, we are strongly leaning toward the theory that the attackers were non-terrestrial."

The South Africa-based telescope, one of the world's largest, was a key element in the international scientific endeavor known as the Search for Extraterrestrial Intelligence, or SETI.

Scientists use radio telescopes—essentially giant antennas—to "listen" for radio waves coming from outer space.

While some radio waves are natural, the theory is that waves within certain frequencies

or manifesting unusual patterns could only be broadcasts from an alien civilization.

The program has been widely hailed as a more prudent and cost-effective means of alien-hunting than manned space exploration. And the powerful Rand-Wilson telescope, able to listen in on about 6,000 stars within 400 light-years of our solar system, was considered a uniquely vital tool.

But Dr. Van Hecht and his colleagues now fear the approach may have backfired.

"It's conceivable that the aliens don't like us eavesdropping on them—and that this was their crystal-clear way of telling us to cut it out," the astronomer said. "Certainly, they may have secrets they don't want us listening in on."

Although researchers around the world will continue to use other radio telescopes to scan the cosmos for signs of intelligence, the Rand-Wilson telescope is history.

"The damage is irreparable" Dr. Van Hecht said. "This is a real tragedy for science." [End quoting]

One can be pretty sure the correct explanation for this mishap has a much more terrestrial origin. For a scientist of supposedly sound mind to propose such an astonishing theory is to essentially admit the desperate need to hide a much bigger matter. Whatever they were up to, it's "on hold" from that location for awhile!

CHICKENS LAY CAVIAR

From *POPULAR MECHANICS* magazine, May 2000: [quoting]

Although you wouldn't know it from their price tags, caviar and chicken eggs are chemical cousins.

Taking advantage of this similarity, the NovoPetrovsky Russian chicken farm near Moscow has begun manufacturing the rare delicacy by the truckload. A British journalist who toured the farm says ordinary chicken eggs are mixed with sunflower and fish oils, salt, iodine and, for color, black tea.

The fake caviar is said to be so good, you can't tell fish from fowl. [End quoting]

Well, at least the goal wasn't accomplished by genetic engineering—of was it?!

SOPPING UP TROUBLE

From *POPULAR MECHANICS* magazine, May 2000: [quoting]

Drying up the last bits of water after a flood, fire, or chemical spill decontamination is about to become as simple as pushing a lawn roller.

The Bowdry rolling sponge combines a 28-inch foam cylinder with a tank, which together hold 16 gallons. It removes virtually all of the moisture in a single pass. Bowcom (www.bowcom.com) will begin marketing its rolling sponge to emergency response teams

later this year. [End quoting]

This sounds like a real winner—especially for your next birthday party hosting twenty 4-year-olds!

BOUNTIFUL BATTERY

From *POPULAR SCIENCE* magazine, May 2000: [quoting]

ENERGIZER E2 batteries raise the bar for alkaline battery life a whopping 85%. The extra life comes from a new internal design plus the addition of a titanium compound. When they become available this summer, the e2s will have a gaugestyle tester and come in a reclosable package. Prices will be slightly higher than those of regular Energizer alkaline batteries. <www.energizer.com> [End quoting]

This sounds like another real winner—though you can be sure this is merely "throwing us a bone" in comparison to the suppressed "free energy" technologies which would make the whole battery industry obsolete.

GLUE FIXES OLD BONES

From *POPULAR MECHANICS* magazine, May 2000: [quoting]

A glue that connects shattered bones until nature knits them together will spare elderly patients the risk of life-threatening complications after bone-graft surgery.

With the patient under local anesthesia, the surgeon injects a special calcium phosphate glue on the edges of shattered bone. The glue fills gaps, forming a strong mechanical connection until bone grows in.

Developed by Norian of Cupertino, California, the Skeletal Repair System is being used at Stanford University to fix complex wrist fractures in the elderly. It could be available for hip repair later this year. [End quoting]

Many could benefit from this product—and think about all of the pain and suffering that will be eliminated, provided it is compatible with biological systems.

PLASTIC FROM PLANTS

From *POPULAR SCIENCE* magazine, April 2000: [quoting]

A new plastic, made from plant sugars, is expected to become the first such material to be cost-competitive with conventional plastics. Called NatureWorks PLA, the material could be used to make products such as clothing, carpet, cups, and candy wrappers.

Cargill Dow Polymers, a joint venture of Cargill Inc. and the Dow Chemical Co., will make NatureWorks PLA at a factory in Blair, Nebraska. Opening late next year, the factory will be able to turn out 140,000 metric tons of

Natureworks PLA annually,

The process for making the material begins with a plant such as corn or wheat, from which unrefined dextrose (a natural sugar) is extracted. Fermentation turns the dextrose into lactic acid, which is then condensed to form a material called lactide. The lactide, in turn, is melted to form long molecular chains called polylactide (PLA) polymers, which can be fashioned into fabrics or packaging materials. NatureWorks fabrics have the feel of natural fibers like cotton and silk—but with the cost, resiliency, and strain resistance of synthetics, claims Cargill-Dow.

The new plastic will not biodegrade in your closet or pantry. But it will break down in a compost pile, if it's subjected to the right combination of heat and humidity. [End quoting]

One wonders if this will have the benefits of all-natural fibers by the time the chemical companies get through with their doctoring of these plants in the manufacturing process for making the fibers? It is not much of a leap to wonder if a good deal of genetic engineering is being accomplished in a cloaked manner through such ventures as this.

INTERESTING QUOTE

From the INTERNET, <RonWortham@aol.com>, 4/17/00: [quoting]

One of the reasons that I am aware of so much that others aren't is that—I see dead people. And I talk with them. Everyday. They sit and eat in the restaurants that I visit. They greet me on the street. They wait on me in the stores. They take home their weekly pay checks, make their mortgage and car payments, and although they sit and eat and talk with me, they are dead. They think they are living, but they are spiritually dead, and dead to the reality around them. So they can't see what is going on and are surprised when I tell them what is going to happen.

Peace and love,

Bruce Beach <survival@webpal.org> [End quoting]

Excellent food for thought. How many of you feel like you interact with a lot of "dead" people? You can assume that one of the reasons for the Elian Gonzales "kidnapping" by the feds was to create an event to measure the level of successful "deadening" of the people in our current population that has been accomplished through the various mind-control techniques constantly bombarding us.

I ASKED GOD

From E-MAIL, 4/16/00: [quoting]

I asked God to take away my pain. God said, "No. It is not for me to take away, but for you to give it up."

I asked God to make my handicapped child

whole. God said, "No. Her spirit is whole and her body is only temporary."

I asked God to grant me patience. God said, "No. Patience is a by-product of tribulations; it isn't granted, it is earned."

I asked God to give me happiness. God said, "No. I give you blessings. Happiness is up to you."

I asked God to spare me pain. God said, "No. Suffering draws you apart from worldly cares and brings you closer to Me."

I asked God to make my spirit grow. God said, "No. You must grow on your own, but I will prune you to make you fruitful."

I asked for all things that I might enjoy life. God said, "No. I will give you life so that you may enjoy all things."

I asked God to help me LOVE others, as much as He loves me. God said, "Ahh, finally you have the idea!" [End quoting]

WHAT FORGIVENESS BRINGS

From *GUIDEPOSTS*, August 1999, P.O. Box 1479, Carmel, NY 10512: [quoting]

I'd just seen my grandson, Corrick, off to school and was going through the mail when the return address on an official-looking envelope jumped out at me. "Texas Department of Criminal Justice." Every three years I'd gotten a letter from them. "Dear Arna Washington," it invariably read. "This is to inform you that offender Ronald Dwayne Flowers, ID#00393525, is up for parole. If you wish to protest...."

And every time I saw those words, a bitter flame rekindled inside me. *If I wished to protest?* Ron Flowers killed my daughter. He destroyed my family, my whole life. He deserved to rot in prison. As long as I had breath left in my body, I'd make sure that was where he stayed. You're darn right I protested!

I sat on the couch and slowly opened the letter, feeling as if I were opening an old wound. Thinking about my daughter's senseless death still hurt, even after 14 years. "Dear Arna Washington," I read. "This is to inform you that under the Mandatory Release Program, offender Ronald Dwayne Flowers, ID#00393525, will soon be released. If you have questions...." There had to be some mistake! *Will be released?* How could that man be getting out? How could he be getting a chance to start over when my beautiful Deirdra never would?

I looked away from the letter, my eyes stinging with angry tears. All around me, lining the walls and on end tables, were pictures of my daughter, a record of her too-short life—from the chubby-cheeked baby who instantly won her big brother Derek's heart, to the tall young woman who became a teacher, following in her father Marcellus's and my footsteps. I picked up the last photo I had of my daughter, her face lit up with a smile, her

arms around her kindergarten students, as sweet and trusting as they were. That was DeDe: all about giving, all about love.

Until a killer took her from us. That terrible night, February 9, 1984, the phone jolted me awake. It was Carlton, a guy DeDe had met recently. They were supposed to be out on their second date. Instead, he was yelling, "Deirdra's been shot! She's at Ben Taub!"

Marcellus and I raced to the hospital. The bullet had ripped through DeDe's brain, and the doctors told us there was no hope. Only machines were keeping her alive.

We never left her side. "Come on, baby, fight," I urged, squeezing her hand, praying that somehow my love could bring her back. But around six in the morning, DeDe gave a little sigh, and she was gone. I kissed her cheek for the last time and vowed: "I won't rest, baby. Not until I get the person who did this to you." We buried DeDe on what would have been her twenty-seventh birthday.

Details about the killing were sketchy. The police said she'd been in the seediest part of Houston, in front of an apartment building crawling with drug dealers, when she was shot. I told the officers there was no way our daughter, whose friends used to tease her about being more innocent than her kindergartners, would even have known such a place existed. When they questioned Carlton, he admitted he'd taken her there—to collect a debt, he claimed. A couple of men jumped him and beat him up. In the scuffle, someone shot DeDe.

The police arrested Ron Flowers for her murder. I couldn't wait for our day in court. "I'm going to look that man in the face and let him know exactly what he's done," I said to my husband. "And then I'm going to ask the judge to put him away forever." But Flowers pleaded guilty. There would be no trial, no chance for me to confront the man who killed my daughter. And no justice, I decided, when I learned his sentence: only 35 years in prison.

Thirty-five years couldn't begin to make up for DeDe's life. Or for the devastation her murder wreaked on our family. Without her love, it was as if we didn't know how to live anymore. Derek, who'd been so close to his baby sister, broke down completely and developed serious kidney problems. Marcellus was paralyzed with grief. He could hardly function in front of his classroom. Being around all those young people reminded him too much of what he'd lost. Finally, he took early retirement.

On the outside I was able to go on. I went to church, went back to my job as a reading teacher. Inside I struggled as much as my husband and son did. I kept looking at DeDe's picture and talking to her as if that might keep her with me, begging God to let me hear her

voice one more time. I tried to make sense of what had happened. No matter how hard I prayed, the answers didn't come.

With the birth of Derek's son, Corrick, my grief began to fade. But my anger toward Ron Flowers did not. Not that there was much I could do except make sure he stayed behind bars. I did see to it, though, that the drug den where DeDe was killed got shut down. No more innocent young people would die there.

That sense of satisfaction paled when Derek died of kidney failure. Then Marcellus died. A heart attack, doctors said; but I knew what really killed him was having both his children go before their time. In the space of 10 years, my immediate family was wiped out, and all I could think was, *Ron Flowers did this to us!*

I'd retired by then. I was raising Corrick, and I threw myself into his activities at church, school, Boy Scouts. He was all I had left. Still, anger burned deep inside me.

I crumpled the letter from the Department of Criminal Justice and sank back onto the couch, those long-held feelings leaping to the surface like flames licking hungrily at tinder. "Lord, you know why I'm angry" I cried. "I've struggled to accept that nothing is going to bring my baby back. But accept that the man who killed her is going free? You're asking too much!" I resolved once more to forget about Ron Flowers. I might not be able to keep him in prison; at least I could keep him out of my life.

But he just wouldn't leave my thoughts. At our annual church conference several weeks later, a prison choir performed. The men didn't look mean and hard, as I'd assumed criminals would. Then my pastor, Rev. Homer Williams, announced he was serving as a mentor at Jester II's InnerChange Freedom Initiative, a Prison Fellowship program nearby. Before I knew it, I was asking, "Pastor, next time you're there, can you see if they know of a Ron Flowers?"

My pastor called a few days later. "The young man you're looking for is in the InnerChange program." Ron Flowers was only 20 miles from my home?

Apparently he'd accepted God into his life, and his counselor, the director of the program, wanted to talk with me about him, my pastor said.

"Ron's a changed man" the director told me a few days later. "He'd like to get in touch with you."

"I don't want anything to do with him!" I protested. "I don't care how much he's changed!" But I couldn't stop thinking about him. Finally I agreed to allow Ron Flowers to write me.

Within days I received a letter. Not once did he apologize or show any remorse. How dare he! I was so furious I refused to answer his letter.

Yet I found myself going with my district United Methodist Church Prison Fellowship

ministry to visit Jester II. As we toured the library, I noticed a young man huddled in a corner. I knew instinctively it was Ron Flowers. I had to leave the room.

As soon as I got home, I wrote him back: "That letter was totally inappropriate. Not only did you murder my daughter, you destroyed my whole family!" I sent him the program from DeDe's funeral, with her picture and a tribute a friend had written to "Our Deirdra". I figured I'd never hear from him again.

But I did. "Dear Mrs. Washington," Ron Flowers wrote. "As soon as I mailed that letter, I knew it was not right. I am so sorry for what I did to your family. I know you must have questions for me, and I'd like to answer them face-to-face. I pray you'll give me that chance."

For years I had wanted to confront this man, to make sure he understood the anguish he'd caused. After Corrick went to bed that night, I paced the living room, going over the photos of my daughter, one by one. "Baby, I want to do right by you," I whispered, "but I know I need to move on." Then to God I pleaded: "Isn't there any way I can do both?"

I decided the only answer was to see Ron Flowers. Once I heard what he had to say, maybe I would be able to put all the pain and anger behind me. Through my pastor and the prison director, we set up a meeting.

Last October thirteenth I got up early, fixed Corrick his breakfast as usual, and took him to school. *I want some closure*, I thought, as I headed to the prison with my pastor. *But, Lord, I'm going to need your help.*

In the Jester II meeting room my pastor showed me to a seat at the table, then moved back to give me some privacy. The door opened. A young man in prison whites entered the room. He walked toward me slowly, clutching a *Bible*, and sat opposite me. I noticed his hands were shaking as badly as mine.

"I'm Arna Washington."

"I'm Ron," he replied, so softly I had to lean forward to hear him.

There was an awkward silence. Then I asked the question only he could answer: "What happened that night?"

He let out his breath and began. "This guy Carlton came into the apartment. He wanted drugs, but didn't have money. My friends started beating on him. He ran downstairs, and I grabbed a gun and went after him. When the car he came in started driving off, I panicked. I shot into the car window." Ron's hand clenched his *Bible*. "I never meant to hurt your daughter, Mrs. Washington. I'm sorry."

I didn't know what to say, but I couldn't let out all my emotions in

front of this stranger. As a defense, I went into my teacher mode. "Young man, life on the outside is going to be tough. You can't hang on to that *Bible* every minute when you get out of here," I said sharply. "You're going to have to carry the Lord inside you."

"*Forgive him, Mom.*"

DeDe! I'd know her voice anywhere.

Had anyone else heard? I glanced around. My pastor was sitting quietly in one corner, the prison director in another. Ron was silently waiting for me to finish.

Those words had been meant for me alone. That was all God had my baby tell me. But it was enough. I pushed back my chair and got up. "Come here, son" I said.

Warily Ron stood, then came around to my side of the table.

I reached out my arms. He took a step forward. Then we were holding each other, weeping together, the tears putting out the last bitter embers inside me, washing away the anger I'd been carrying for too long, and letting the love of the Lord fill its place.

When we moved apart, I took a good look at Ron. And I saw the person he'd been 14 years before—a mixed-up young man who didn't know what he was doing when he shot my daughter, who'd probably caused his mother no end of worry.

"Ron, this may be hard for you to believe" I said, "but I want to forgive you. I want to be at peace with you."

Ron's eyes filled again. He squeezed my hand tightly. "I want that too" he murmured.

I knew Deirdra would have wanted nothing less. — Arna Washington, Houston, Texas [End quoting]

Love truly does conquer all pain, but often it is forgiveness that must come first. 

Classified Advertisements

COOKING for PEACE A booklet of various recipes, special foods, beverages, to help balance the immune system, electrolyte level and the important cellular growth. Price: \$10 + s/h: \$2. Send name and address to:

Cooking For PEACE
Box 277, Devault, PA 19432-0277

How wonderful is the brain to alert an unbalanced part of the body and the mind
TO SEEK THE TRUTH.

Have you been searching high and low for another of like mind in your area? Someone to share your views and beliefs? Or maybe you have something of importance to share or sell?

Well, you, too, can place a classified ad in
The SPECTRUM, see page 66 for details.

The “Black” Pope

[Continued from Front Page]

While all of those details contribute to understanding the Larger Picture, what you are about to read fills in a most important Missing Link in this entire structure. And I don't mean a little side issue; I mean a link so central—yet so well hidden from general public view, and for so long—that even the most studied of “conspiracy theory” scholars probably have not put together much of the information that is going to be presented here.

To call the following outlay “controversial” and “sensitive” is about as mild an understatement of the truth of the matter as can be made! This missing link changes the entire slant of the entire playing field!

After months of anticipation and weeks of preparation, I was finally able to speak with *Vatican Assassins* author Eric Jon Phelps on Tuesday, March 14. There was simply no other way to cover Eric's historic masterpiece spanning, literally, five centuries, than to just ask questions covering huge spans of time and major historical events. It took us almost four hours to accomplish the task, yet we could easily have gone on for another forty.

We here at *The SPECTRUM* are simply unwilling to reduce the importance of this work by presenting it in a too distilled fashion. In fact, in order to share this material with at least some of the pertinent backup, Eric has granted us permission to print (directly after the interview) several excerpts from his soon-to-be-published book which will help you in understanding certain aspects of this magnificently important and broad-sweeping story. The missing link is surely a central link.

Let's call this story the “Jesuit-Vatican connection” to the unfolding New World Order agenda. You make up your own mind just how absolutely central, yet well hidden, has been this link! There's a good reason the secret Vatican library is so extensive and yet remains so intact from outside intrusion, despite the many others who would like to possess such a collection of information detailing much “censored” data about our true, otherworldly cultural heritage.

When one reads a work like *Vatican Assassins*, one can't help but reflect back on the purposely “adjusted” and watered down and boring moments in high school history class. Meanwhile, the *TRUE* history of what has gone on is dynamic and full of calculated intrigue.

In this business, I've heard and read a lot of things. But when I had to pick my jaw up off the floor during the reading of certain historical portions in Eric's book—well, let me just say that Truth certainly is stranger, and far more interesting, than the many fictions we've been led to believe are historical fact. And yet The Truth does fit together like the pieces of a jigsaw puzzle.

This book SHOULD be a best-seller, but it is hardly likely to achieve such general attention—considering how well controlled and censored is the publishing business. Thus is the reason for our lengthy presentation of this most astonishing and critically important material here in *The SPECTRUM*.

We are in a time of Truth being revealed from ALL directions. And there is probably no more fundamental, mind-rattling, and previous notions-shattering example of that than what is being presented here. The interview is directly followed by a number of pertinent excerpts from Eric's eye-opening book—which will be available July 1.

[Editor's note: It should be noted up-front that the information presented below is the studied opinion of Eric Jon Phelps. We here at *The SPECTRUM* find much about his presentation of his historical research which meshes with and expands upon Truth which has been presented by many other authors in these pages and elsewhere. And that is good; Truth is Truth is Truth, and should all mesh.

However, for the peace of mind of our unique readership—which typically has cultivated a more aware spiritual perspective than the general public—we DO NOT want to give the impression that we agree with (or wish to promote) some collateral aspects of Eric's presentation having to do with his personal “religious” convictions. The focus of those convictions follows a much more biblically conventional (literal) path—in stark contrast to the unconventional, questioning, wide-angle vision of his historical material.

Generally such opinions are simply allowed to stand on their own—for you to sort and interpret as you see fit—rather than being singled-out to be addressed editorially. However, in this case, the practical side of Eric's stated religious convictions include the condoning of some degree of violence (or violent protest) and use of armaments. And such convictions are VERY MUCH THE

OPPOSITE of our philosophical position—for many reasons, not the least of which is the obvious Adversarial bait-and-entrapment which would result from choosing what we would consider to be low-frequency responses to schoolroom Earth's current challenges.

Yet, if the perceptive reader penetrates “between the lines” thoughtfully, there is glimpsed a recurring commendable spiritual message in Eric's commentary—of “Have the courage to speak The Truth” and “God helps those who help themselves”—which we certainly DO agree with wholeheartedly and have long supported enthusiastically.

We are in the time of the Great Awakening on this planet. The Light of Truth, intensifying with each passing moment, is nudging many to step forward and share what they know. Will such ones follow that nudge or continue to hide in fear? The answer to that question is perhaps the most important aspect of schoolroom Earth's relentless testing at this critical time.

One last-minute footnote before beginning this interview: The Arts & Entertainment (A&E) cable television channel just started to air—on Easter Sunday evening!—a new two-hour documentary called: *The Vatican Revealed*. Tape it so you can study it carefully; within the lines of dialog and some of those people chosen for commentaries are many, many clues to the true power of the Vatican over world affairs. It would, of course, be much more revealing to watch the A&E program AFTER having read and digested the following.]

Martin: Before we begin, let me say a few words. The topic of your book is so comprehensive and covers, literally, all aspects of global control by the Jesuits, dating back to 1540. I would like to begin our conversation with a very important point of clarification so that our readers have something to hold onto while reading the historical narrative we are about to present. Let me also add that your book is one of the most compelling, dynamic, genuinely educational historical documents I have ever read. I want to tell you, I am impressed!

You, literally, link every major global conflict and political assassination to the hands of the Jesuit Order. The Jews, as with many other groups you mention, have been the unwitting pawns in this Jesuit Agenda.

Today, the present. I'm going to start here, and then we're going to go way back in time and work our way up. But, I want to start HERE because it will give a foundation for going back in time.

Today, who is the Superior General of the Jesuits, the so-called “Black Pope” [black here refers to hidden, evil activities, not to race or color] who gives the orders to the actual Pope. Is it still Jean-Baptist Janssens?

Phelps: Janssens, Frenchman. No, he passed away in 1964. Then Pedro Arrupe came to power. Then, after Arrupe died, in 1988, I believe, the present Jesuit General is Count Hans Kolvenbach. [See photo nearby.] I call him Count Hans Kolvenhoof.

Martin: Let's discuss this position of "General" and, in addition, who is this person, Count Hans Kolvenbach? Who does he serve? What are his origins? Where does he hail from?

Phelps: The present General is a Dutchman, his nationality is Dutch.

Martin: Where is he? Physically, where is he?

Phelps: He resides in Rome, at the headquarters of the Jesuits, called the Church of Jesu. So, the Jesuit General resides in Rome at, what I just called, the Jesuit headquarters.

Martin: The Church of Jesu, is that near the Vatican?

Phelps: It's not far from the Vatican, right. It's in the same general area. It's headquarters

of the Knights of Malta.

Martin: Is it part of Vatican City, proper?

Phelps: Right, I believe, yes it is.

Martin: Where does Satan fit into this picture, and what is the ultimate goal of the Jesuits, the so-called Society of Jesus?

Phelps: The Jesuit General, and the other high Jesuit Generals, they are sorcerers. They are Luciferians, and they worship what they would call Lucifer. They do not believe in Satan. They believe in Lucifer.

Now, according to Alberto Rivera, he was invited—because he was a top Jesuit at the time in the late '60s—he was invited to a "Black Mass" in Spain where there were quite a few top Jesuit Generals present. And he called it a "Black Mass". Well, when you're involved in a "Black Mass", you're involved in the worship of Lucifer, all dressed in their black capes and so on.

Martin: I'm fascinated by Count Hans Kolvenbach because nobody in the world knows who this person is. I've never heard the

name.

Phelps: Let me just tell you that you can see his picture and his top Jesuits—just a second and I'll get the book. The name of the book is called *Jesuits: A Multi-Biography*, by Jean Lacoutre, and that is available, usually, in the bookstores. It was published in 1995.

Jean Lacoutre is a Frenchman. He was a communist, is a communist. On the last page of the pictures in it, that is right adjacent to page 343, you see Peter Hans Kolvenbach. He's the Jesuit General, and he looks like just a very evil individual. There's a Black man, who's a high Jesuit, he's a 29 Superior Jesuit with his cosmopolitan General staff. One of the General staff looks like Ben Kingsley of *Shindler's List*. There are six White men, and one Black man. And that's his General staff.

Martin: What is the process of choosing a successor General?

Phelps: The High Jesuits elect him, and he's elected for life—unless he becomes a "heretic".



Peter Hans Kolvenbach (front, center): twenty-ninth Superior General, with his cosmopolitan general staff. From the book *Jesuits: A Multibiography* by Jean Lacoutre; (French © 1991, English © 1995) Counterpoint Books, P.O. Box 65793, Washington DC 20035; ISBN 1-887178-05-8.

Martin: And the so-called “High Jesuits” represent what group?

Phelps: I would say that they’re the “professed”, the high 4th Degree. When a Jesuit is professed, he is under the *Jesuit Oath*; he is under the “Bloody Oath” that I have in my book.

Martin: Do we have permission to reprint that *Oath* in our paper?

Phelps: Of course, absolutely.

Martin: One of my questions has to do with the *Oath* and it’s similarity to the *Protocols Of The Learned Elders Of Zion*, and I wrote that question before I got back to the *Protocols* portion of your book.

Phelps: The Jesuits obviously wrote the *Protocols* because they have carried out every protocol in that little handbook. They have carried everything out. And, Alberto Rivera says—and he was a Jesuit—he was greatly maligned, not helped at all by the Apostate, Protestants, and Baptists in this country; he was helped, somewhat, by Jack Chick. Jack Chick published his story in six volumes, titled *Alberto I, II, III, IV, V, & VI*.

Alberto Rivera says that it was Jews aligned with the Pope who published the *Protocols*. Well, I tend to feel that it was just the Jesuits themselves because they, and they alone, were the ones who were able to bring this to pass.

They’re the ones in the government. They’re the ones behind professional sports. The owner of the Pittsburgh Steelers is a Knight of Malta. The owner of the Detroit Lions is a Knight of Malta. All your top owners of these ball clubs, for the most part, are Knights of Malta, getting the people whooped up in this hoopla over games and sports, while they’re busy creating a tyranny. So, that was one of the things in the *Protocols*—that they would create “amusements”.

Another one they used was Walt Disney, 33rd-degree Freemason—Disneyworld, Disneyland. Another one was Milton Hersey, with Hersey Park. They create all of these amusements and games and pastimes to get the people drunk with pleasure, while they’re busy overthrowing the Protestant form of government.

Martin: Where does Las Vegas factor into all of this?

Phelps: Las Vegas, well, for the most part, is controlled by the Mafia. But all the high Mafia families are Roman Catholic, and they are ALL subordinate to the Pope or to the Cardinal of New York, which is Cardinal O’Connor—because the Commission, the Mafia Commission resides in New York.

Frank Costello was a member of the Mob Commission, and he was intimate, personal friends with Knight of Malta, Hollywood mogul, Joe Kennedy. And that has not changed.

So, the High Knights are good, dear

brothers with the High Mafia Dons—the Gambinos, the Lucchese, the Columbos, all of them. And *they* control Hollywood, not the Jews. It’s only Jews who are front-men who are involved in Hollywood and working for the Mafia and for the Cardinal, just like in politics it would be Arlen Specter. Arlen Specter was Spelly’s [*Cardinal Spellman’s*] Jew in the assassination [*of President Kennedy*], and he would never say a word about it.

Martin: Now, as we go through here, if there’s anything that you don’t want me to print, please let me know because, literally, I’m going to print everything we say in this conversation.

Phelps: That’s fine, that’s fine with me because it needs to be said.

Martin: Let’s get back to Count Hans Kolvenbach. I want to shine the spotlight on this guy for just a little bit here. Let’s talk about him. What does he do? Who is he? Let’s talk about his position as “General”. How do they exercise this control over the Pope? Does the Pope know he’s a pawn?

Phelps: Ok, one question at a time. So, which question do you want me to deal with?

Martin: Let’s just shine the light right on the Count.

Phelps: The Jesuit General, ok.

Martin: Let’s start there, and you tell me everything you want to tell me about that position.

Phelps: The Jesuit General is the absolute, complete, and total dictator and autocrat of the Order. When he speaks, his provincials move. The provincials are his major subordinates. There are around 83 provincials right now.

As I understand it, the Jesuit Order has divided the world into 83 regions. Ok? For each region, there is a Jesuit provincial. There are 10 provincials in the United States. There is one for Central America. There is one for Ireland. They’ve divided up the world into these provinces.

So it’s old Babylonian provincial government, centered in Nebuchadnezzar or the Jesuit General himself; so it’s strictly a Roman form of government where all the states or provinces are subordinate to this worldwide sovereign.

The Jesuit General exercises full and complete power over the Order. He meets with his provincials. When they decide to start a war or an agitation, he gets the information from the provincial of that country, how best to go about this, the demeanor of the people, and then he uses legitimate grievances to foam an agitation—like the 1964 Civil Rights Movement. That was ALL a Jesuit agitation, completely, because the end result was more consolidation of power in Washington with the 1964 Civil Rights Act that was written by [*the longtime President of the University of Notre Dame, the Reverend*] Theodore Hesburgh.

The Jesuit General rules the world through

his provincials. And the provincials then, of course, rule the lower Jesuits, and there are many Jesuits who are not “professed”, so many of the lower Jesuits have no idea what’s going on at the top. They have no concept of the power of their Order.

It’s just like Freemasonry. The lower Freemasons have no idea that the High Shriner Freemasons are working for the Jesuit General. They think that they’re just doing works and being good people. But the bottom line is that the high-level Freemasons are subject, also, to the Jesuit General because the Jesuit General, with Fredrick the Great, wrote the High Degrees, the last 8 Degrees, of the Scottish Rite Freemasonry when Fredrick protected them when they were suppressed by the Pope in 1773.

So, you have the alignment with the Jesuit Order and the most powerful Freemason they had in the craft, Fredrick the Great, during their suppression. That is an irrefutable conclusion. And then, when you see the Napoleonic Wars, the French Revolution and the Napoleonic Wars carried out by Freemasonry, everything Napoleon did, and the Jacobins, whatever they did, completely benefited the Jesuit Order.

It’s to this end that Alexander Dumas wrote his *The Count Of Monte Cristo*. The Count is the Jesuit General. Monte=Mount, Cristo=Christ. The Count of the Mount of Christ. Alexander Dumas was talking about the Jesuit General getting vengeance when the Jesuits were suppressed, and many of them were consigned to an island, three hours sailing, West, off the coast of Portugal. And so, when the Jesuits finally regained their power, they punished all of the monarchs of Europe who had suppressed them, drove them from their thrones, including the Knights of Malta from Malta, using Napoleon.

And Alexander Dumas, who fought for the Italian patriots in 1848, to free Rome from the temporal power of the Pope, wrote many books and one of the books was to expose this, and that was *The Count Of Monte Cristo*.

So, when you read that book, bear in mind that it’s really a satire on the Jesuit Order regaining their power in France. The Count of Monte Cristo has an intelligence apparatus that can’t be beat. Well, that’s the Jesuit Order.

But the Count doesn’t get what he really ought to have, or his last wish, and that’s the love of woman. He gains back all of his political power; he gains back everything he lost; but he doesn’t have the love of a woman. And THAT is the Jesuit Order. They have no women. They have no love of a woman. Because to have a wife, to have a woman, means you have an allegiance to your wife and family, and you cannot obey the General. That’s why they will NEVER be married, and that’s one of the great KEYS to their success.

They can betray a nation and walk away. They can betray all the Irish Catholics getting

on the *Titanic*, and walk away. They can betray us in Vietnam and walk away. They can betray us every time we go to the hospital and get radiated and cut and drugged, and walk away, because it's "for the greater glory of God"—Ad Majorem Dei Gloriam: the greater glory of the god who sits in Rome.

Martin: What is the ULTIMATE goal of the Jesuits?

Phelps: Their ultimate goal is the rule of the world, with the Pope of their making, from Solomon's rebuilt Temple in Jerusalem. That's their ultimate goal.

Martin: And why is Solomon's Temple rebuilt so important?

Phelps: Because the Jesuits have always wanted that. When Ignatius Loyola first started the Order, one of the first things he did was, he wanted to go to Jerusalem and set up the Jesuit headquarters there. So, he went there, he tried to do it and failed, came back, went to school, started his Latin studies, etc. Maybe it might be a good idea to just review a little bit about Ignatius Loyola.

Martin: Yes.

Phelps: Ok, Ignatius Loyola was a Spanish soldier, and he was wounded at a battle between the French and the Spanish, and his leg was shattered. Well, the French General, because Loyola was very brave in conflict, ordered his own doctors to attend Loyola. So they set the leg and sent him back to his home—which, of course, he was royalty to the Counsel of Loyola in Spain, in the area of the Basques.

Loyola, through his series of desiring to regain his leg—it had healed improperly, so he made a rack where he would stretch the leg, with severe, horrible, awful pain—and trying to stretch this leg to get it back to normal shape, he endured awful, terrible pain. He had it rebroken, again, a couple of times and it still did not heal properly, so he had a perpetual limp. He could no longer be the courtier among women, and as a result, he went into this depression, and he then had this vision of the saints, etc., etc., and he wrote his spiritual exercises.

I will stop at the spiritual exercises, just for a minute, but I'll take up from there. Loyola then wanted to form an army, but when this happened with his spiritual exercises, those spiritual exercises would be basic training for all of his Jesuits. That's what they will ALL go through. That's what every Jesuit goes through today.

One of the maxims of the spiritual exercises is that if my superior says "black is white and white is black", then that's the way it is. That is in his spiritual exercises. That is what is quoted in *JFK*, when Kevin Costner is telling his people: "Hey, people, we've got to start thinking like the CIA. Black is white and white is black." That was a Jesuit giveaway that the Jesuits produced that movie, because

they're quoting Ignatius Loyola in that movie from his spiritual exercises.

So, Loyola had an indomitable will. He had a will of steel, and he set his mind to regain back what the Papacy had lost to the Reformation. And so, he went to the Pope, and the Pope in 1540 then created the Jesuit Order. But this man is a soldier, he's a lawyer, and he put together a legion of soldiers and warriors to get back what Rome had lost, as well as institute a World Government for the Pope, from Jerusalem. This was in 1540.

He started the Order in 1536. He was arrested by the Inquisition, and he was released, and he went to the Pope; he threw himself at the feet of the Pope. He would be completely at his service. The Pope chartered him, and that Pope was Pius III. The Pope chartered them, created the Jesuit Order; now he has Papal protection, and they began their awful history of deeds of blood. And war after war after war after war, they're all attributed to the Jesuit Order in some way. Catholic nobles, with lots of money, donated castles and schools and money to the Jesuit Order.

Virtually everything they own has been given to them or stolen by them. Of course, they stole all of the fortunes of the Jews in World War II. They stole all their gold, all their assets and everything, whenever they went into a country. What's just been released is NOTHING compared to what they've taken.

In Edmond Paris's book, printed by Ozark Publications, called *The Vatican Against Europe*, it gets into great detail of what they did. It calls it—the last 30 years of war is all attributable to the Jesuits, their massacres of the Serbs and Jews, etc. But Edmond Paris did not understand that the Jesuit General—and this is one of the most important points I want to make about Von Kolvenbach—the Jesuit General is in complete control of the international intelligence community: that's the CIA, the FBI, the KGB, the Israeli Mossad, the German BND, the British SIS. The Jesuit General is in COMPLETE CONTROL of the entire intelligence apparatus—FBI, every bureaucratic agency in this country, all of it; he is in complete control of it.

So, whenever he wants to find something out about an individual, they put in the Social Security number, and everything from all of the intelligence apparatus kicks-in and he and his provincials can review everything about that man. Credit cards, you name it, everything that's attached to Rome's social security number, which FDR put upon us in 1933 with the help of Spellman; at the time, I believe he was Archbishop, or maybe it was Cardinal Hayes—but Rome was behind FDR in putting him in office.

The couple of things that he did was implement social insecurity, the income tax, and recognizing Joseph Stalin's bloody Jesuit USSR government. So, with the giving of us the

Social Security number, that is Rome's number—that's why I refuse to use it—and that's why they want everybody using it for everything: driver's license, tax return, credit card, everything you do, that number is you and that number is Rome's number.

Martin: Let me just back-up here for a minute. What comes to mind is Louis Freeh, head of the FBI.

Phelps: Roman Catholic, good altar boy. Probably a Knight of Columbus; I can't prove it. But anybody with that kind of power has got to be a Knight of Columbus.

And the Knights of Columbus implement Jesuit politics. And Louis Freeh was the one behind the Waco atrocity and the Oklahoma City bombing atrocity. And his top sniper was a Japanese Roman Catholic named Lon Horiuchi.

So, it's Roman Catholics in control, Knights in control of the FBI, who carried out all of this killing. And those two men, Louis Freeh and Lon Horiuchi are personally accountable to Cardinal O'Connor of New York. And Cardinal O'Connor of New York is the most powerful Cardinal in the country. He is the military vicar. And that's why Bush kissed his fanny for going to Bob Jones, because Cardinal O'Connor is the King of the American Empire. And he rules his Empire from that Palace, St. Patrick's Cathedral, "the little Vatican".

Martin: And is he in contact, do you think, with Kolvenbach?

Phelps: Of course. O'Connor himself is not a Jesuit, but the Jesuits are like the SS of the Catholic Church. They maintain order.

And the ones closest to him who maintain order are the Jesuits of Fordham University. Now, one of them—the head of Fordham University, I believe he is an Irishman, is also a member of the CFR [*Council on Foreign Relations*]. And I have that right here in the Annual Report of the CFR of 1993. Those Jesuits at Fordham maintain semblance and rule over the Cardinal in New York. And, of course, the powerful Jesuits of Fordham include Avery Dulles and John Foster Dulles, one of the writers of the book on the Second Vatican Council.

Martin: Let's back-up now, let's go back. What's the Council of Trent?

Phelps: The Council of Trent was the response of Rome to the Protestant Reformation. Remember—the Protestant Reformation brought us all of the political liberty that we know of today. There's no such thing as national sovereignty without the Reformation. There's no such thing as private rights without the Reformation. There's no such thing as the Law of Nations, as we know of it today, of Montesquieu and the others, without the Reformation.

So, when the Reformation came with their doctrines of salvation by grace through faith alone, and that there was no need for the

priesthood to go to Heaven—that all we need is salvation in Christ, and *Romans 1:17*: the righteous shall live by faith. When the Reformation came, it completely stripped Rome of its spiritual power. The priests were no longer wanted because the people were getting the word of God in a *Bible*, specifically in Holland, England, and Germany. And so, with these great revivals breaking forth and the Reformation happening, nations were breaking away from the power of the Pope. The Holy Roman Empire was breaking up. Charles V, the Emperor, resigned and became a monk and a gardener. So, the Lord was moving mightily in breaking the power of the Holy Roman Empire, started by Charlemagne and the Pope.

Well, this was not good for Rome because they were losing lots of money. The nations were not paying “Peter’s pence” anymore, which today we call “foreign aid” in this country. And so the Pope was very upset about his.

What’s he going to do? These nations are breaking away from us; they’re not under our temporal or spiritual power; and it’s very important to remember that the Pope claims two powers—spiritual and temporal—and with the breaking of his spiritual power, he then lost his temporal power. In other words, he no longer had the ability to rule the people through the king of the country, because the king was breaking away, like Henry VIII.

So, Henry VIII broke away from the Roman Church and formed the Church of England; he no longer was subject to the Pope. This was happening in England, in Germany, in Holland, and other places.

As a result of this, the Devil raised up Ignatius Loyola with his demonisms, his “spiritual exercises” and—because Loyola had been a member of the Spanish Alumbrados, which is what we call the Illuminati today, and he used the Jesuit Order to attempt to regain back what had been taken by the Reformation—what the Lord had done through Luther, Calvin, and Knox. And, by the way, Luther, Calvin, and Knox—none of those men died violent deaths. They all lived to older age and died peacefully, amidst the power of the Jesuit machinations.

The Council of Trent consists of 25 Sessions. Those 25 Sessions accuse and condemn all the doctrines of the Reformation. It condemns anybody who does not believe that the literal Jesus Christ is in the host [*holy communion bread*], and that his literal blood is in the wine. That’s called transubstantiation. Anybody who does not believe that is an accursed anathema. Anybody who believes that their salvation is outside the Catholic Church is accursed anathema. Anybody who believes in justification by grace through faith—*anathema*, accursed. Anybody who believes that the Pope is not the vicar of Christ—*accursed*, *anathema*. You see, all of these

doctrines were being put forth as a result of reading the *Bible*, which produced the Reformation, and so the Jesuits accused everything that the Reformers were preaching. This is all in Law called the Council of Trent.

In the 4th Session, which is probably the most important Session, the Jesuits condemn freedom of speech, freedom of the press, and freedom of conscience. So, no man has the right to choose his own religion; no man has the right to publish what he feels is the truth; and no man has the right to freedom of conscience.

Those rights were secured by our Baptist/Calvinist forefathers in the *First Amendment*. The man who wrote the *First Amendment* was James Madison, who was a Baptist/Calvinist, and he was told by that Baptist/Calvinist in Virginia, Doc. John Leland: “If you don’t secure all those rights, Virginia will not ratify the *Constitution*.” Virginia was a Baptist/Calvinist state.

So, we have a warfare between the Council of Trent and the doctrines of the Reformation, particularly as outlined by John Calvin in his *Institutes Of The Christian Religion*. Calvin [1536] wrote the *Institutes Of The Christian Religion*, he finished it when he was 27, and he dedicated it to the King of France. And because the Jesuits so hated him, he was driven from France and he resided in Geneva to the day of his death, when he became Governor of Geneva. It’s Calvin and his *Institutes Of The Christian Religion* vs. Loyola and his Council of Trent, if you want it sewed-up in two major documents.

Martin: Council of Trent was what year?

Phelps: From 1545-1563, eighteen years. And Trent is a little town in Italy. So, it was a Council that took place in the town of Trent, Italy.

The Presbyterian Westminster Confession And Faith that was finished in 1648, after the 30 Years War, is another extension of Calvin’s *Institutes*, and is what the Church of Scotland and the Covenanters went by when they resisted the powers of Rome and England. That document is a major document, and it’s not the new *Westminster Confession*, it’s the old one of 1648, where they called the Pope the man of sin, that Roman Anti-Christ, and they also denounced anti-Christian tyranny.

And that it is their duty, to use what they call “the sword of the spirit”, which is the Word of God, which we read in *Ephesians, Chapter 6*, and “the sword of just defense”—the gun, the sword.

So, us Calvinists believe that there is a time for peace and a time for war, and we do not refuse to go to the battlefield when it’s necessary. It was the Calvinists who gave us our political liberty in England with Cromwell. He was a Calvinist and an independent Baptist. It was Calvinists in Holland who gave the Dutch their political liberty, with William of

Orange, and later his son, Prince Maurice, and then later, in our great country, when it was Washington, the Freemason who did not go into that Masonic Lodge that last 30 years of his life—in his own words—who was a Baptist and a Calvinist. He was baptized in the First Baptist Church of New York by one of his captains, Pastor Gano, all surrounded by Calvinists.

That’s why they didn’t surrender at Valley Forge; that’s why, when they were naked, when they went through the snow, barefoot, they endured that because they were *Bible*-believing Calvinists and they refused to submit to the tyranny of King George, who was controlled by the Jesuits.

And that is the soul of our country. If we lose that soul, we’ve lost everything. And those very same Baptists, in the *Second Amendment*, secured their right to bear arms, because they secured the right, the “sword of just defense”. And the “sword of the spirit” is contained in the *First Amendment*, the right to have the *Bible* never taken from them. The two swords of Calvinism are secured in the *First* and *Second Amendments*. Without those first two *Amendments*, all the others are nothing.

Martin: Well, I got to my question #2. So, let’s go to #3 of the seventy. (*laughter*)

How does Shriner Freemason President Harry Truman’s signing into law of the Emergency War Powers Act of 1950 factor into the Jesuit Agenda?

Phelps: First of all, Harry Truman, who the Japanese called “Dirty Harry”—when they heard the movie *Dirty Harry* came out, they thought it was a movie about Harry Truman, according to my Japanese pastor friend, Daniel Fuji, who has passed away.

Harry Truman was put in office by the Jesuits, the Pensergast Democratic machine in Missouri. Harry Truman takes over after FDR’s murder, because he was murdered in the home of Bernard Baruch. When he did that, he then finished up the war with the hoax called the dropping of the nuclear bombs, to purposely create this greater hoax called the Cold War, that would enable the Vatican to knock over country after country after country, and replace the leaders with dictators, subordinate to the Pope. That was the purpose of the Cold War.

And so, when Harry Truman in 1950 signed into law the Emergency War Powers Act, the Cold War was in full force. They were building bomb shelters, etc. So the nation was in kind of a frenzy.

When he signed this into law, it put the whole country under military or martial law, and that’s when the flags in every courtroom, state and federal, began to be changed. And every state flag and every U.S. flag is now trimmed in gold fringe. And whenever you see a flag trimmed in gold fringe, that means that it

is the flag of the Commander-in-Chief. Now, if it's the state flag, it means that's the flag of the governor, as Commander-in-Chief. And if it's the federal flag, or the national flag, more correctly, it's the flag of the Commander-in-Chief in Washington.

So, all your courts are nothing more than courts of military rule. They all proceed with summary procedures. The jury has no power of jury nullification. And they are simply enforcing the laws of the Empire, which I call *14th Amendment America*, which is a military-style, King of England-style country. The courts are nothing more than courts of the king's bench, as you can see in *Blackstone's Commentaries*.

And the banks, as you walk into every bank, they all have a flag trimmed in gold fringe. The bank is what England would call, in Blackstone's day, the king's bank. So, we have the king's bank, and we have the king's bench. And it's run according to military rule, according to Berkheimer's great work *Military Rule And Martial Law*, published in 1914.

When Harry Truman did this, there was a consummation of a great plan to put us under the Emergency War Powers Act and, actually, a war rule. "Daylight savings time" is what was called "war time". This country only went to daylight savings time during World War II, and they called it, at that time, war time. So, nothing's changed. We've never gone back to not turning back our clocks. We're still on war time. The income tax is a war tax. It was called a victory tax in 1942.

So, people are paying a war tax, they're under war time, they're under an emergency war powers act, and the courts are war courts.

Martin: Regarding the assassination of President John Kennedy, which could take this entire interview, you say that the assassination was ordered by the Jesuit General, executed by Pope Paul VI, and carried out by the "American Pope", Francis Cardinal Spellman—who, in turn, used the Knights of Malta, Shiner Freemasons, Knights of Columbus, and Mafia Dons, including the FBI and CIA, to carry out the order from Rome. Would you explain why you believe your particular theory on the assassination to be an accurate representation of the facts?

Phelps: Sure. Alright, number one: The powers that be are properly outlined [*in his book*], and proven through two centuries of showing how it's all been put together. Now, as to why, I will be conservative and stick with Fletcher Prouty's reasons, that he outlined in his *JFK* and also his other book called *The Secret Team*.

The reason why Kennedy was assassinated was he wanted to end the Vietnam War, and he wanted to end the rule of the CIA. That begets two questions: Did Rome want the Vietnam War? And, did Rome control the CIA? The answer is yes on both counts.

We know, on its face, that the Vietnam War was called "Spelly's War"—Cardinal Spellman's war. He went over to the warfront many times and he called the American soldiers the "soldiers of Christ". The man who was the Commander of the American forces was a Roman Catholic, CFR member, possibly a Knight of Columbus, I don't know, but he was General William Westmoreland.

So, Westmoreland was Cardinal Spellman's agent to make sure that war was prosecuted properly. And another overseer of Westmoreland was Cardinal Spellman's boy, Lyndon Baines Johnson. Lyndon Baines Johnson was a 33rd-degree Freemason. He was also part of the assassination, with J. Edgar Hoover, another 33rd-degree Freemason.

And Johnson went to Cardinal Spellman's death at St. Patrick's Cathedral, and the picture can be seen in Cooney's work *The American Pope*. So, Johnson was completely at the beck and call of Cardinal Spellman through Cartha DeLoach, the 3rd-in-control of the FBI. According to Curt Gentry, in his *Hoover: The Man And The Secrets*, DeLoach had a phone at his bedside direct to Johnson, and Johnson could call him anytime. DeLoach was a Knight of Malta, subject to Spellman.

Spellman wanted the Vietnam War, why? Spellman was controlled by the Jesuits of Fordham. Why did the Jesuit General want the Vietnam War? The people of Vietnam, the Buddhists, were unconvertible. They would not convert to Catholicism. They didn't need Rome.

There had been a Jesuit presence in Vietnam for centuries, so it had been decided that about a million or so Buddhists would have to be "purged". They would later continue this purge of Cambodia, with Pol Pot, and the purge is yet for Thailand. It was a purging of Laos, Cambodia, and Vietnam of all these Buddhists, just like they purged the Buddhists of China with Mao Zedong, because Mao Zedong was completely controlled by the Jesuits. So, they wanted the Vietnam War.

The other thing is that Rome is in control of the drug trade. The Vatican controls all of the drug trade—all of the heroin, all of the opium, all of the cocaine, everything going around in Columbia.

Columbia has a concordat with the Pope. A concordat is a treaty with the Pope. Hitler had a concordat. Mussolini had a concordat. Franco had a concordat. They want to set up a concordat here, which was the reason for Reagan formally recognizing the sovereign state of Vatican City in 1984. The greatest traitor we ever had was Ronald Reagan.

So, they had a concordat. Columbia has a concordat. Do you think that drugs running out of Columbia, with a country that has a concordat with Rome, is not controlled by Rome? If Rome didn't want the drug trade out of Columbia, they'd end the concordat. The

whole drug trade is run by high Mafia families out of the country of Columbia, subject to the Jesuit General.

And the Jesuit General ran the Opium trade, a couple of centuries ago, out of China. They ran the silk trade, the pearl trade. The movie *Shogun* is but a slight scratching of the surface of the Jesuit "black ships" that trafficked in all of this silk and pearls and gold and opals and everything they could pull out of the East, including opium.

The Vietnam War was to consolidate and control this huge massive drug-trade that would inundate every American city with drugs, being brought in by the CIA with their Air America, and then distributed by the Trafficante family throughout the United States—Santos Trafficante out of Miami.

So we have the Mafia and the CIA working together in the drug trade. We have the Mafia and the CIA working together in the assassination of Kennedy.

The first reason why the Jesuit General [*at that time, Jean-Baptist Janssens*] wanted Kennedy out of the way was because he was going to end the Vietnam War.

The second reason is, he wanted to end the reign of the CIA, because the CIA had betrayed him in the person of McGeorge Bundy, by not giving the cover to the Cuban patriots to retake Cuba from that Roman Catholic, Jesuit-trained, grease-ball bastard—he was a bastard, his father was a Nazi—Fidel Castro.

Kennedy was betrayed by the CIA at the Bay of Pigs invasion, which sacrificed all the patriots on the shores of the Bay of Pigs there, so Castro had no real opposition. This was the same tactic, used by the CIA and the KGB at the top, working together with Angleton controlling it, in the Hungarian Revolution, when the CIA fomented that revolution, and then betrayed all of those patriots into the hands of the Soviet army and KGB, which infuriated certain top CIA officials.

It's the same tactic: you raise up a revolution and you sacrifice the men who truly want to resist. When that happened, when McGeorge Bundy stopped the air cover of the Bay of Pigs invasion, that ended that resistance to Castro and it enthroned him into power. And, of course, it was meant to be by the Jesuits because they HAD trained him. So now Kennedy looks bad. He's got egg all over his face. What does he want to do? He signs a Memorandum, according to Fletcher Prouty, and takes all of the power away from the CIA, and gives it to the Joint Chiefs of Staff.

The CIA was built by the Knights of Malta. One of the founders of the CIA was "Wild" Bill Donovan, an Irish Roman Catholic, who are the most fanatical, and his brother was a Dominican priest, Vincent. So, the CIA was founded by this high Roman Catholic, the first head, to solidify the Catholic or the Vatican

control of it.

I'm not against the Catholic people; I'm against Rome's hierarchy. The American Catholic people know NOTHING of what's going on. And if they did, there would be a march on St. Patrick's tomorrow morning. So, as I'm against the hierarchy, I'm showing that Kennedy was against the Vietnam War, and he was going to do away with the CIA.

Well, the Jesuits had brought in all of their top Nazi SS soldiers into the CIA because the Jesuits were using the SS to kill the Jews in Europe. When the Einsatzgruppen went into Russia, the Jesuits followed with the SS and purged Western Russia of all its Jews. That's why Stalin deliberately killed 40,000 of his best officers. That's why he kicked out his best generals, purged them, because he wanted to make sure that the Red Army would lose with the advance of the German army, because following that would come the SS and purge Russia of the Jews that Stalin so hated. And by the way, justice is often poetic because Stalin's daughter married a Jew.

Now, the CIA was composed of the SS. The CIA now was an arm—and the intelligence arm—of the Vatican. The Knights of Malta were throughout. Casey was a Knight of Malta. Angleton was a Knight of Malta. The Knights were through and through. Angleton manned the "Vatican desk", and that is a desk within the CIA that has a direct link to the Vatican.

So, Kennedy wanted to end this "intelligence community". That was the end of him.

Thus for anyone attempting to end the CIA, and attempting to end the Vietnam War, and also because he attacked the Jesuits' Federal Reserve Bank by printing United States Notes, they got rid of him. They killed our only Roman Catholic president.

And it's another piece of poetic justice that a Roman Catholic—not Protestants, like Harry Truman, FDR, and others—it's a Roman Catholic who truly sought to resist the temporal power of the Pope in this country. And in many ways, even though Kennedy was, in fact, a socialist and communist, at least he resisted the temporal power of the Pope. And for that we should be thankful and remember his name.

But what have they done to his name? They've slammed it. They drag it into the dirt. Every time you see it on TV, they parade before you his womanizing, which I don't deny, but my goodness, can't we give him some credit where credit is due? That's why they got rid of John F. Kennedy.

And then, of course, as soon as he's assassinated, John McCone, the head of the CIA, the following day goes to the White House and they reverse Kennedy's Memorandum of reversing the Vietnam War and make a full-scale, carte blanche war.

The CIA then is tremendously and heavily

funded, because it was a CIA war. And there they tried all of their new technology, their anti-gravity machines, their men who they're trying to make like the "million-dollar man". They tried out all their new technology in Vietnam. It was a great experimental theater, and Kennedy knew this. He knew it, and he knew that the American people had no idea what was going down, and he still tried to resist it, against his father's warnings. Because his father was the most powerful Knight of Malta in the Empire.

Martin: Any theories on why they took out junior?

Phelps: Yes. According to Tom Kuncle, in his publication, John F. Kennedy, Jr. wanted to find his father's real killers, and he had the power to publish the conclusion. So, they took him out right away. They would not allow that to happen.

Martin: Why haven't you been taken out?

Phelps: Because I am immortal—until the Lord is done with me. I am a Calvinist and a Baptist, and we believe in the sovereignty of God. And as long as we are operating in His Will, they cannot touch us, regardless of their power.

Martin: Which is why we're having this conversation.

Phelps: Which is why we're having the conversation. Don't think for one moment they're not tapping this phone. They know this. The issue is here. We're talking about a providential, sovereign God who wishes to move, using second causes, men, just as the Devil does.

The Devil always uses second causes, men. So, it's one group of men vs. another group of men, and one path leads to evil, and the true, almighty God leads to goodness.

The problem is, with us, there are very few men who want to believe God anymore. Nobody believes He can deliver anymore. It's just a handful of us who say: "Well, we're going to do His Will; we're going to trust Him in His Power."

And like the Hebrews getting ready to be thrown into the fiery furnace of Nebuchadnezzar, our God is able to deliver us. We're going to tell the truth!

Martin: Let's see here. I can throw away a lot of these questions. So much of it seems, in a way, irrelevant to our current times because there's so much going on now. But, good grief! I was just stunned to read in your book of all the historical things that have happened as a result of these evil people. You dedicated the book to four Roman Catholics who, I'm sure, no one has ever heard of: Charles Chiniquy, Jeremiah Crowley, Emmett McLaughlin, and Alberto Rivera. Why them?

Phelps: Because those Roman Catholic men were priests; they left the priesthood and told the truth about what was really happening. And all four of them, except one, I think

Emmett McLaughlin, paid with their life. Chiniquy was the great exposé of the Jesuit assassination of President Lincoln, when he wrote his masterpiece *Fifty Years In The Church Of Rome* in 1886. He proves that Lincoln was assassinated by the Jesuits, and that it was covered-up by our government at the time.

Jeremiah Crowley: that priest was a great Irishman who came here and, seeing the corruption of the Archdiocese in Chicago, that it was so corrupt, he left it and exposed it. And, of course, he later came to Christ and became a *Bible*-believer, which they would call a Protestant. Protestants today don't believe the *Bible*. Protestantism of today is an empty shell, it's nothing. But, back then, in 1912, they believed the *Bible*.

Crowley, then, exposed many things, and one of the things he exposed, that helped me with this, was that he warned that the Jesuits, with their Knights of Columbus—which, he says, the Knights of Columbus, named after Columbus, who he tells us was a Spanish Jew and a pirate and a deflowerer of young girls—that Columbus was no Christian.

He has a tremendous section in his book on Columbus. That the purpose of the Knights of Columbus was to fulfill Jesuitical politics, and part of those politics was to restore the temporal power of the Pope because, you remember, the Pope had lost that in 1870 and they wanted to get it back. And they got it back with Mussolini in 1929.

Well, in the book that Crowley wrote in 1912, he says that Taft and Teddy Roosevelt were all cow-towing to the Pope and the Cardinals of New York. And he said they're going to use our military to restore the Pope's temporal power around the world.

And THAT was absolutely correct. That *IS* American foreign policy. And the Council of Trent is the American foreign policy of today. That's what's going on in Serbia and Bosnia. It's the Council of Trent—the Jesuits using the American Air Force to bomb those orthodox people to smithereens. But, that was Crowley's great contribution.

Next, Emmett McLaughlin wrote several books. He wrote *The People's Padre*; he wrote *Crime And Immorality In The Catholic Church*, showing that Catholic nations are more lawless and more criminal than Protestant nations, and he proved it with statistics from the jails.

Emmett McLaughlin also wrote another book called *The Assassination Of Abraham Lincoln*, where he, again, shows that Lincoln was assassinated by the Jesuits. So, Emmett McLaughlin came out of the Catholic Church. To my knowledge, he never was born again. He never was saved, but he did tell the truth. He married a nun, and lived a virtuous and honorable life after he left.

The last one was, of course, Alberto Rivera,

who was greatly hated by the Vatican because he was a very high Jesuit who came out and, in the late '60s, about 1969, exposed the power of Rome in the ecumenical movement, that Rome controlled Kathryn Kuhlman; that Rome controlled Billy Graham; that Rome controlled, virtually, our government—Ronald Reagan.

Reagan, when he took the Oath of Office, faced the obelisk, indicating that this country will ultimately have a concordat. So, Alberto Rivera converted to Christ, wonderfully, and he started a ministry called The Anti-Christ Information Center, out of Los Angeles.

They tried to kill him five times. A dentist jammed a needle up between his teeth, trying to give him an infection in the brain. When he passed out, about a year or so later, they couldn't figure it out. Everybody was praying for him. And this was discovered when he went to another dentist. He had it removed.

He was pushed in front of a subway train. They tried five times to kill the man, and finally he died, I believe, of cancer, in a hospital, about three years ago. But these four wonderful, great, Catholic priests did their best to expose the power of Rome and its attempts to destroy our sovereign, Protestant, Bible-believing nation. And so, to them, I dedicate it.

Martin: What compelled you to write this book? What started it for you?

Phelps: I was always taught to be a patriot, a patriot first and foremost—America first, and everybody else second. Later, when I came to know the Lord, at 17, I realized the Bible taught the same thing—that the Lord had instituted nations. The Lord never instituted world governments; that's always the result of the Devil's working.

So, being a patriot and a nationalist—believing in national sovereignty—I was saved at 17, went into the Air Force, was garrisoned in a nuclear weapons area for three years in Germany, came back and started to go to Bible college.

When I went to Bible college, the issue of the *King James* came up, as far as it being an archaic version. And that's what I used and I had never given it a thought. Well, some were using NIV, some NASB, and I thought: "Well, maybe it's just a modern version of what I have here." And I thought: "Well, if they want to use that, that's fine, but I'll use the *King James*."

I found that the underlying Greek text for the *King James*, the *Textus Receptus*, was the Greek text of the Reformation. It represents 95% of the existing manuscripts that we have today. The Greek text that underlies all these other versions—there's a Westcott and Hort Greek text, which I then discovered was really a conspiracy to adulterate the *Textus Receptus* in England, led by Brooke Foss Westcott and Anthony Hort, who were Maryolitors, Mary-worshippers.

Later, I found out that they had invited

Cardinal Newman to sit in on the revision committee. Well, Cardinal Newman was a traitor to the Anglican Church, with his Track 90, which blew-off the Anglican Church. He then left England and he was then a Cardinal by Pius IX.

So, here we have Cardinal Newman, and E. B. Pusey, had been invited to sit on this revision committee, the end result being a Greek text that had been produced that was pro-Jerome's Latin *Vulgate*. Jerome's Latin *Vulgate* is the basis for the Jesuit's *Reheims-Douay* text, that was put out in 1582, that was attempting to rival William Tyndale's English text, which later became the *King James Version* of 1611.

So now I see this awful Jesuit hand in my Bible college, attempting to deprive me of the Word of God, the authorized version of 1611, in it's present edition of 1769. Now I thought "Well, here the Jesuits are, what else have they done?" And the next thing I was led to was the Lincoln assassination. And I can remember reading Burke McCarty's *The Suppressed Truth About The Assassination Of Abraham Lincoln*, and weeping in the back room, when I was in college.

Martin: For me, one of the most compelling portions of your book was the series of revelations about Lincoln. I was stunned by that.

Phelps: That's what they did. Remember, Lincoln was not going to go along with the *14th Amendment*. He wanted those Southern states to re-enter the Union on the same footing that they had left, which would have left us with a federal Republic as Washington had established it. This the Jesuits would not allow. It would be converted into an Empire. The states would be subordinate provinces to Washington. And the *14th Amendment* would accomplish this with the reversion of citizenship. And Lincoln was re-elected, and he was ready to end this, and that's why they killed him. Kennedy was ready to implement his things; they would not let him be re-elected.

Martin: This is a total aside. Have you ever come across *The Jefferson Bible*?

Phelps: *The Jefferson Bible*—and maybe you know this—is Matthew, Mark, and Luke. And Thomas Jefferson, being the Deist, being the pagan that he was, cut out all the supernatural from those three gospels. Jefferson was a Deist; he was involved with the French Freemasons who were involved in the French Revolution, and he was not here at the writing of our Protestant *Constitution*. So, the Lord put him out of the picture. Jefferson was just used to help with the Revolution—because the Lord does use the unGodly for good things. But Jefferson copied much of the *Declaration Of Independence* from the *Mechlenburg Declaration*, written by Calvinistic Presbyterians of North Carolina, when they seceded, when that county of Mechlenburg

seceded from the Colonies.

Martin: Never heard of it.

Phelps: Yes, you'll find it in Presbyterian writings. You can find it from D. James Kennedy; he has a thing on it. And Jefferson copied, at the end: "...and to this end we devote our lives, our fortunes, and our sacred honor."

That was copied directly from the *Mechlenburg Declaration*. Jefferson was a plagiarist; he was a high Freemason; and he was out of here at the time of the writing of our *Constitution*. And the reason why the people of Virginia did elect him to office was because he was a State's Rights man. He wanted limited powers in Washington, and that was a good thing. And when Jefferson was elected, he undid everything the king-president John Adams did, with his Alien & Sedition Laws, because John Adams wanted to be a king, and Jefferson undid it, and Jefferson got two terms for that.

Martin: I'm looking at some things that are a little further back now. The *Secreta Monita*. What's the significance of that?

Phelps: The Secret Instructions [*excerpts at the end of this interview*] are the handbooks that are given to the professed Jesuits, those under extreme oath. [*The oath is presented in full at the end of this interview.*] And it tells them how to conduct their plans, subjugating peoples and nations to the Jesuit General, and thus, to the temporal power of the Pope. It tells how they are to deceive. It shows how they are to swindle rich widows out of their fortunes, like they did with Astor's second wife who survived the Titanic catastrophe. It shows their general approach on how to do things.

This particular book cannot be known, and if it's ever published, they will deny it's existence. But when you see the works that the Jesuits have done, it's in complete agreement with the *Secreta Monita*.

There is a very interesting section in Edwin R. Sherwin's book *The Engineer Core Of Hell*, written in 1886 I believe—another suppressed work. It's usually in the archives of all the older libraries back here. And he shows how this *Secreta Monita* was discovered in South America by a Mason, and the Mason managed to escape to a lodge after being shot. He turned the *Secreta Monita* over to the lodge, and then these certain Freemasons saw the *Secreta Monita*. There are certain low-level Freemasons who believe that the Jesuit Order is their enemy, so that's why it was taken to the lodge and then published. But the high-level Masons, of course, work with them. The *Secreta Monita* was discovered once that way. It was published in Holland. Then, in 1857, reprinted by England.

Martin: *Pascal's Provincial Letters* had a devastating impact on exposing the Jesuits. Why?

Phelps: Blaise Pascal was a Huguenot, a French Calvinist. So here we have another

fearless man. He doesn't fear death; he's going to tell the truth. So Blaise Pascal wrote a series of letters that were written to and from provincials, and he wrote them in a satirical manner, that of course excited that wonderful French mind. The French, of course, came to the conclusion that this was absolutely the truth, and then they moved to suppress the Jesuits again. But his *Provincial Letters* are considered a classic. Blaise Pascal also wrote some other great works, too.

Martin: Pope Ganganelli-Clement XIV abolished the Order entirely in 1773, and was murdered as a result.

Phelps: Correct; he was poisoned.

Martin: The Order was similarly abolished 39 times from different kingdoms throughout Europe. It doesn't take a genius to figure out that something was terribly wrong with this group!

Phelps: Right. Are all those people bigots? Are all those people brainwashed bigots and fanatical Protestants who abolished the Jesuit Order?

You find the greatest resistance to the Jesuits in Catholic countries, by Catholic monarchs. And that's why the Roman Catholic monarchs and nobility of today don't dare resist them. The Kennedys won't touch them. The monarchs of Europe won't touch them. The Hapsburgs won't touch them, because the Jesuits have vindicated their power in the French Revolution and the Napoleonic Wars—well, then they went to suppress the Jesuits again in Europe and they were, for the most part, kicked-out of Europe in the 1800s. All the nations of Europe banned them. Germany banned them in 1872. And so, World War I and II, the second Thirty Years War, was pay-back for this. And ever since then, nobody touches them.

Pope Ganganelli abolished the Jesuits with a Papal Bull; the Jesuits call it a "brief". It is not a brief; it is in the Library of the Bulls, and it is called Dominic Ac Redemptor Nostor. That is the name of a bull. And when he abolished them, he abolished them forever—that they were not to talk about their abolition, that they were not to teach. He confiscated all of their wealth and land and property. For the most part, the Dominicans took it over, which is why the Dominicans had their penis cut off during the French Revolution. That's what the Jacobins did to them. It was payback by the Jesuits: "You don't dare take our property from us, boy. And you don't dare take Inquisition from us." Jacobins killed nearly every Dominican in France.

Martin: Why was the assassination of William of Orange so significant?

Phelps: Williams of Orange was the father of religious liberty. William of Orange is the man who gave the Jews the freedom to come to Amsterdam. And the Jews called Amsterdam, "the new Jerusalem". William of Orange was a

Catholic to begin with. Remember when he was in the forest, hunting with the king of France, and the king of France lay bare to him their plans to destroy all the Protestants in Holland, William kept silent. And that's why he was called "William the taciturn" or "William the silent".

So, he harbored all of this in his heart, and he went back to Holland determined that he would deliver the Calvinists and the Protestants from this annihilation. William went to Germany with his German wife, and he, according to Motley in his *The Dutch Republic*, raised an army of Germans and they did not succeed in liberating Holland. And so, it was the Dutch themselves who joined William of Orange in an attempt to liberate the country, which they ultimately did as the "wild beggars of the sea".

So, William was a great inspiration. He delivered flight from the seige of the fanatical Roman Catholic Spanish, lead by the Jesuits, when the Lord providentially delivered and sent a strong wind over the dikes, and flooded the whole area, and flooded the Spanish soldiers.

And then, after that happened, He sent another strong West wind and blew the water back over the dikes. This is a historical fact! Why don't we hear this in history? For the same reason we don't hear when Louis XIV brought his army across the river into Holland to kill all those Dutch, in 1672, right around there, that the river, right where the army was crossing, thawed out, and the whole French army went to the bottom of the river, as a result of the prayers of those Protestants of Holland. We're not taught that either!

The assassination of William of Orange was probably the second most significant act of Jesuit dominance, next to the murder of Coligny at St. Bartholomew's Massacre. Because it was first St. Bartholomew's massacre, and then the murder of William of Orange. And, of course, William of Orange was shot by a Jesuit-controlled assassin, Balthazar Girard, in his own house. And the last words of William, of course, were: "God be merciful to these poor people."

Martin: What is the Royal Institute of International Affairs?

Phelps: The Royal Institute of International Affairs is the same as the American Council on Foreign Relations (CFR). The Royal Institute runs England and the British Empire, what was once the extension of the British, just as the CFR runs our country. They're sister organizations.

Martin: Where are they based?

Phelps: They're based in London.

Martin: And who is their head; do you know?

Phelps: I don't know right now. The John Birch Society wrote a lot about that, and they did expose the CFR and the Royal Institute of International Affairs. Allan Stang has written a

lot about that.

Martin: What was the "Gunpowder Plot" of 1605?

Phelps: The Gunpowder Plot of 1605 was the Jesuits attempt to destroy what William Howitt—and Howitt was the great writer who wrote *A Popular History Of Priestcraft*, 1835—he said it was a Jesuit attempt to destroy our Great King Solomon, King James I, along with the entire Protestant Parliament. Because remember, Elizabeth I had expelled the Jesuits from her empire, and if they were ever caught they were to be drawn and quartered.

After she died, the conspiracy went on there that went on with William Cecil. They named Mary Queen of Scott's son as the King of England, rather than Elizabeth's son, because Elizabeth had a son who was the Earl of South Hampton, Wriothsley, and that was the son of Edward Devere, who we know as William Shakespeare.

There was no William Shakespeare. The man was Edward Devere. He ran the Globe Theater. He was the Lord Great Chamberlain to Queen Elizabeth, and he secretly had a son who was the Third Earl of South Hampton. He was the rightful heir to the thrown, not King James VI of Scotland.

You can find all this documented in two great works: the first is called *Shakespeare Identified* and the author is Looney. The explosion of that book is called *This Star Of England*, written by Carlton and Dorothy Ogborn, in 1952, and it's a 1200-page work, and in it they explain all the plays of Shakespeare, and that they are, in the words of Hamlet: "A brief abstract and chronicle of the times." Nothing but history.

And then there's another book, *Wasn't Shakespeare Someone Else?*, written by Tweeny, and in that book he evaluates the 150 sonnets. In those sonnets Edward Devere put his name: Vere or Uvre or Vere—he puts his name in acrostics throughout all the sonnets. And the last couple sonnets he puts his name in double acrostics. It's amazing, showing that he wrote the sonnets.

Martin: Why were the Jesuits so upset about the Edict of Nantes, and what was it's significance?

Phelps: Ok, the Revocation of the Edict of Nantes—it can be spelled Nantes or Nantz. Anyway, the Edict of Nantes was put forward by King Henry IV. King Henry IV was a Roman Catholic, but he converted to Protestantism and he became a Huguenot. But he was not allowed to take the throne of France until he renounced his Protestantism. So, for the sake of the kingdom, he renounced his Protestantism, and in 1610, I believe, issued forth the Edict of Nantes.

The Edict of Nantes guaranteed religious freedom to all the French. That included the Protestant, Calvinist, Huguenots, which of course included those who would have

followed Admiral Coligny, who the Jesuits murdered with that she-wolf, Catherine de Medici. With the Edict of Nantes we have religious liberty in France. This cannot be. France is a cornerstone of Jesuit power, so it cannot allow this to be in place. The Council of Trent condemns it, because it's freedom of conscience.

So, after they murder Henry IV with Ravaillac, when they stabbed him through his heart, according to Sully in his memoirs, they murdered Henry IV for this, and also for attempting to reinforce the Dutch. They then, in 1685—when the Beatles are singing about the “Sun King” in their “white” album, they're singing about Louis XIV. And that's telling you that the Beatles are Jesuit-controlled. The Sun King, Louis XIV who reigned, who rules over France for, I believe, 60 years, he, because of his Jesuit confessor, Pere La Chaise, revokes the Edict of Nantes, and with that, no more religious freedom in France.

And then they sent their French dragons out and beheaded and killed every Huguenot they could find, driving 500,000 Frenchmen out of the country, the wealth of France, the manhood of France, all left for Holland and England. That destroyed France. From then on, France became a nothing nation.

The French Revolution could never have happened had not the Revocation of the Edict of Nantes taken place. Because now, there's no *Bible* in France. And to this day, the French have never published a French version of the *Textus Receptus*. Number one, all French *Bibles* have been produced in foreign countries, when they've been translated from the Greek *Textus Receptus* into French; France has never done it. That shows the Jesuit power over France to this day.

And the French have probably been the most manly, the strongest, the most gracious, the most determined in kicking the Jesuits out of their country. They've kicked them out, to my knowledge, three times—and again, they come back, foment wars, kill off the rulers, etc. Drive Eugene Sue into exile; he dies of a broken heart. Drive Calvin into exile; he can never return to France. All the great Frenchmen are driven into exile.

So we have, as American patriots, we have a great camaraderie for the French. They helped us in our American Revolution. And why did they help us? Because they've been expelled from France. Why did Spain help us? Why did they help finance our Revolution? The Jesuits had been expelled from Spain. So payback came for Spain and France, for helping this heretic, Protestant nation come into existence, with the Napoleonic Wars, when they killed Louis XVI and drove the Bubons from the Spanish throne. That was payback.

Martin: For 30 years of war, from 1618-1648, you state that the Jesuits, through Ferdinand II, killed-off 10 million people.

That's quite a statement.

Phelps: That statement comes from Ridpath's *History Of The World*, published in 1899. And that is his encyclopedia of his history of the world. That was common knowledge in 1899. The 30 Years War was hell on Earth for Europe. Two-thirds of Germany was brought back to Rome. It was leveled, plundered, and destroyed.

Wallenstein and Tilly were the fanatical Roman Catholic generals who raped, pillaged, and plundered everything in their path. But the Lord raised up certain great generals like Gustavus Adolphus from Sweden. He was called the “Snow King” and he was the one who ultimately, he paved the way for the victory of the 30 Years War.

But without that Protestant victory of the 30 Years War, the peace of Westphalia, which the Pope was not invited to, there would have been no modern era as we know it today. According to any historian, the modern era begins in 1648. That is when the 80 Year War in Holland ended with Spain. That is when the 30 Years War ended with Ferdinand II and the Protestants of Germany, and Sweden, and so on.

1648 is the wonderful year in which the Modern Era began, when inventors could go to Germany and say: “Well, you know, maybe the Earth isn't flat.” And maybe Leeuwenhoek could invent the microscope in Holland, and now, later on, James Clerk Maxwell, who was a *Bible*-believing, Protestant Presbyterian, he can write his treatise called *Electricity And Magnetism*, the father of what we know today about electricity and magnetism. Now, science can blossom and bloom. Now we can have literature. Now we can have great writers, like Sir Walter Scott, who writes great works like *Ivanhoe* and *Pevekil Of The Peak*. Now we can have Charles Dickens, another Protestant, who writes *A Tale Of Two Cities*, one of London and the other of Rome. We have great literature surfacing as a result of the Modern Era.

But the Jesuits, in their determination to destroy the Reformation and the Modern Era and bring us back to the Dark Ages, seek to reverse the effects of the Modern Era, and thus, what was brought about by the 30 Years War. And to know the 30 Years War is to understand the second 30 Years War, which started in 1914 and ended in 1945.

Martin: In 1639, the Jesuits were also expelled from Japan. Apparently the Jesuits never forgot that.

Phelps: They never forgot it. For over 200 years they have been expelled. And remember the words of Lincoln: “The Jesuits never forget nor forsake.”

So, payback time was coming for Japan. The Emperor had expelled them, so that dynasty was targeted. Ultimately, the Emperor would be destroyed or his dynasty would end.

And so payback time was the mass fire-bombings by the American Air Force, financed by the Jesuits, as the Jesuits own Lockheed, Boeing, McDonald-Douglas, and Grumman, and they used their B-29 to firebomb Japan to smithereens. You can get the fact that the Jesuits control these aircraft companies from Avro Manhattan's *The Vatican Billions*.

Martin: I'm trying to get a little more current here, but some of this older stuff is also so fascinating, I'm going back and forth here. Our readers are just going to have to be a little flexible in their reading. (*laughter*)

Phelps: Right.

Martin: In 1649 there was the Irish Massacre. What was it, and let's discuss the hatred between the Protestants and Catholics in Ireland, as a result of the Irish Massacre.

Phelps: Ok. Of course, we believe in freedom of speech, freedom of conscience, freedom of the press. That is an outgrowth of Protestantism, because all Protestants were defending their right to believe the *Bible* in the face of Rome's expectations to believe the priests and the decrees of the Popes.

Many of the Irish were born-again. They came to know the Lord. Much preaching was done up there. In fact, Patrick, of St. Patrick's Day, was no Catholic. He was a Protestant. And so, he was a great Protestant preacher of Ireland, and many, many Irish came to know the Lord. And their point of location was primarily in the North, in Northern Ireland, which today is Ulster, Belfast, etc.

Well, the Jesuits, in fulfilling their Bloody Oath that we are making and waging relentless war on all Protestants, and all political liberals, they hatched-out the plot to kill all the Irish Protestants in Ireland with the O'Neil family. And I wonder if that O'Neil family was related to Tip O'Neil?

In 1641, the massacre began, carried out by Roman Catholic nobles and the mobs in Ireland. When they started that massacre, it continued from 1641 to 1649. The massacre ended when they killed 150,000, but they still taught the Catholic children to kill the Protestant children. So, Irish Protestants were being massacred, enmasse, for 8 years.

This is NEVER told whenever anybody is ever talking about Oliver Cromwell, when Cromwell came up with his Puritan Army and ended that, when he took Drogheda, and killed every living thing in Drogheda—men, women, children, animal, everything.

Ones say: “Oh, the beast Oliver Cromwell. Look what he did to Drogheda!” What about those beasts killing those Irish Protestants for 8 years, bashing out the brains of the little babies, smashing them up against the walls like they did, led by the priests?

This was just like they did in Croatia with the Serbs in World War II, when they gouged-out the eyes of all the Serbians, where one particular priest had 23 kilos worth of eyes.

They were doing the same thing to the Irish Protestants.

So, when Cromwell came up, and it was vengeance for the Irish Massacre, and the Irish Massacre was NOT started by the Protestants, it was started by the Jesuits according to *Fox's Book Of Martyrs*. And you can find the whole narration there, which was a classic that all Englishmen used to read with the *King James Bible*.

Martin: Do you believe that Great Britain is truly Protestant-controlled, Jewish-controlled, or Jesuit-controlled?

Phelps: Jesuit-controlled.

Martin: Why?

Phelps: Well, let's go back. To understand today we have to go back to the Napoleonic Wars.

When Napoleon came to power, he was brought to power in Corsica. When the Jesuits were suppressed, one of their main outposts during their suppression was the Isle of Corsica. The Jesuits, remember, had finished the High Rites of Freemasonry with Frederick the Great, and then used their French Freemason Napoleon to execute their vengeance.

However, the Jesuits were also protected during their suppression in England. A very wealthy landowner—and you can find this in Ridpath's *History Of The World*—gave his wonderful, beautiful estate Stonyhurst to the Jesuit Order. And from then on, the Jesuits received protection by King George III, and you will find that in Mitchell's *The Jesuits*. Mitchell is an English historian.

Ok, so the Jesuits are now protected by King George III. Well, they're going to uphold his throne. The Jesuits use the English army and navy in the resistance of Napoleon, as both sides are controlled, so that the Jesuits can control the outcome.

The end result is that, after Napoleon accomplishes everything that the Jesuits want him to do—the expulsion of the Knights of Malta, the driving of the Roman Catholics from their throne, imprisoning the Pope for 5 years, etc.—Napoleon is then ordered to abandon his army in the snows of Russia, killing all of those French and German patriots, so that there are very few patriots left in Europe to resist the tyranny coming in France with Louis XVIII, who the Jesuits will put back on the throne.

Louis XVIII was in exile, in England, in King George's own parlor, waiting for the end of the Napoleonic Wars. So, the Jesuits put Louis XVIII back on the throne. He readmitted the Jesuits, started the Inquisition, just like they did with Ferdinand VII when they restored him to power in Spain after the Napoleonic Wars.

And where do these monarchs get their protection? From King George III. King George was used by the Jesuits to restore their power in Europe, after the Napoleonic Wars, after they punished the Pope and the monarchs.

So, it's been, really, from 1795, right around there, that the Jesuits have controlled England. They've controlled the Knights, they've controlled the King. All throughout the 18th century, now, England will never go to war with France again. England will side with the French during the Crimean War. England will be on the side of the French during World Wars I & II. England and France are together, both controlled by the Jesuits—even though France is predominantly a Catholic country, and when England was, at least on it's face, a Protestant country. Why should both be working together, both having the same foreign policy. Why? Because the Jesuits control both countries.

When Rothschild sent that note, via Roost, into London, saying that Napoleon had won the Battle of Waterloo, that's when the stocks plummeted, and all the Jesuits bought all the stocks up, there in London, and got control of the Bank of England. The Jesuits then made London their commercial center of the world, and Rome their religious center, aiming that one day Jerusalem would be both.

So now the Jesuits are in control of England. After the Napoleonic Wars, we have the Congress of Vienna in 1815, and guess who's there? All the representatives of King George. England is represented at the Congress of Vienna, the settlement after the Napoleonic Wars. If England was truly Protestant, they would have never went there. Now the Jesuits are in control of England throughout the 1800s, and they use the British Empire to further the power of the Pope. England has been under Rome's control, the Pope's control, since, at the very latest, 1850. And I say since 1795.

Martin: Let's talk about Elizabeth II.

Phelps: Elizabeth II is a wicked, evil queen. She is the head of the Knights of Malta in England. She curtsies to the Lord Mayor in Old London, and she goes and visits the Jesuits of Stonyhurst and kisses their derrières. She has complete allegiance to the Jesuits of Stonyhurst, and will do anything they tell her to do, or they'll get rid of her just like they got rid of all the rest of the monarchs in Europe.

Martin: So you see her as a pawn.

Phelps: She's just a pawn, sure. She's nothing. Remember, White men rule the world. Evil, White, sodomite, homosexual men rule the world, and these are the High Jesuits, with their High Knights of Malta and High Freemasons, they rule. And these women who are involved are just pawns in their game, like the queen, the queen of Holland, just to give the appearance that these nations have a sovereign monarch, when in fact, they're just tools.

England has done some awful, terrible things, but all of the things that they have done increase and benefit the Jesuit Order. They never resisted Napoleon III. Napoleon III was a fanatical Roman Catholic Freemason, subject

to the Jesuits, who was the King of France for 18 years, second Empire. England never resisted him. They fought with him in the Crimean War. And Napoleon III dedicated all of his ships to the Virgin Mary. England has been on the side of the Jesuits since 1815, no later. So, that means that the British Secret Service is totally working for Rome, all throughout the 1800s.

Martin: How did the Jesuits regain control of the Vatican in 1814?

Phelps: Remember that they were in control of Napoleon. A Jesuit by the name of Abbie Sieyes—you can find him, again, in Ridpath's *History Of The World*—Abbie Sieyes was a Jesuit-trained individual, and I believe he was a Jesuit. He was on the Directory, and he was also on the Consulate; he was the second counsel. Napoleon was the first; he was the second. He was the advisor and director of Napoleon. Abbie Sieyes, being the Jesuit that he was, ordered Napoleon to imprison the Pope for 5 years, and he did! So, the Pope was in prison for 5 years until 1814, when he restored the Jesuit Order. The Pope, prior to that, was killed. They brought him over the mountains of the Alps, and he died through that debacle.

The Jesuits thoroughly humiliated the papacy. They used their French soldiers to overturn St. Peter's chair, and they found, written in Arabic: "There is no other God but Allah, and Mohammed is his prophet." And THAT is what is under St. Peter's chair today. That was stolen from some kalif during the Crusades.

So, they completely intimidated the Pope and showed their power. The Pope then restored them with a Papal Bull, calling upon the vengeance of the Apostles Peter and Paul, blah, blah, blah, for anyone who would ever suppress the Jesuit Order ever again. When the Jesuits were "reinstalled" in all their power, that's when they were in control of the Pope, and from then on they have been.

Any Pope who resists them gets punished or murdered. And all the Popes know it. When Pius IX wanted a liberal constitution for the Italian people in 1849, all of the Italians were delighted. Here is a liberal Pope; he's going to give us constitutional rights; we're going to have a constitution.

The Jesuits raised up a revolution with Garibaldi and their Freemasons, and drove Pius IX from his throne. He had to stay in Gaeta for about a year. When he returned to Rome, under the protection of Napoleon III's French army—actually, it was the republic's army that would later be his "army of the empire"—but they returned with a French army, protecting the Pope, he became the most fanatical absolutist, pursuant to the wishes of the Jesuits.

So, Pius IX was punished. But the Popes who don't obey, like, what was it, *In God's Name*, the Pope who was murdered after 33 days, when he didn't go along with the Jesuit

Order, they ended his life.

[*Editor's note: Eric is here referring to the very well researched and deeply insightful 1984 Bantam Books gem (that's very hard to find, for "some" reason!) by David A. Yallop, called In God's Name, which details the author's thorough investigation into the murder of Pope John Paul I the night of September 28-29, 1978 after John Paul had been digging into the massive web of corruption surrounding the Vatican Bank. For all of you who look for clues, note well the choosing of day 33 since his election for the execution of the murder.*]

When you steal from the Vatican, like the Cardinal did at the PII Lodge, they killed him (Kalvi), and they hanged the other guy, beginning with the admiralty jurisdiction, at their first bridge of the sea. So they have their assassins everywhere to carry out orders. They are machines. They are the perfect "Manchurian Candidates" and they will kill popes, cardinals, presidents, kings, and kaisers, to maintain Jesuit power. They are utterly ruthless—just like they said they would be in the *Protocols*: "We are merciless."

Martin: As you look around the world today, who do you see opposing them?

Phelps: It's interesting. I have a friend who makes quite a few trips to Haiti. I told her about the Jesuits. She got to questioning a few people, and she found that Papa Doc had expelled the Jesuits from Haiti.

Martin: No kidding?

Phelps: That's right. Isn't it interesting, his son was also driven from power and the guy put in his place, I believe it was Aristide, is a member of the Council on Foreign Relations and a complete pawn of the Pope and the Jesuit Order—for which reason, when those Haitians wanted to drive Aristide from his power, this filthy, Jesuit-controlled government in Washington put an embargo against Haiti, wrecking the country. See how the U.S. government uses its military, political, and financial power to maintain the temporal power of the Pope? And that's not only in Haiti; it's everywhere. Russia is another example.

Martin: Don't you see, coming up soon in Israel, some of these powers coming head-to-head over the rebuilding of Solomon's Temple? Don't you see some conflicts with the powers that be?

Phelps: Which powers are you talking about?

Martin: I don't know; there seem to be so many involved.

Phelps: We first have to remember the creation of the nation of Israel. World War I prepared the land for the people. World War II prepared the people for the land. World War III, the battle of Armageddon, will "prepare the people for their messiah"—with national repentance and realizing that "Jesus, the messiah, is the savior and will deliver them".

The present government of Israel was set up

by the High Masonic Rothschild-controlled Jews, and Rothschild has had an alliance with the Jesuit General since 1876, with Adam Weishaupt. This is the very same Rothschild powers who betrayed the Jews into the hands of the Nazis, killing many Jews all throughout Europe, betraying their own Jewish people. These are the very same powers who run the nation of Israel today.

I read a very interesting paragraph by Mark Lane in his book *Plausible Denial* when he tells about a Jew in Israel who wrote about certain criminal Jews, involved with the Nazis, who are now with the Mossad, something along those lines. The man who wrote the article was gunned-down in front of his home.

So, Rome controls the Israeli government. It controls the Israeli government through the Mossad.

Who trained the Mossad? Reinhard Gehlen.

We find that fact in Loftus' work *The Secret War Against The Jews* in most telling, telling detail.

So what do we have? We have high-level treason and betrayal of the Jewish race; that is there in Israel today, by their own leaders, who are loyal to Rome and the Jesuit Order. And to show this, we have a great big Rockefeller edifice in Jerusalem; we have an ophthalmology center in Jerusalem run by the Knights of Malta. There's nothing but Knights of Malta, high-level Freemasonry, and the Jesuit Order running all of Israel.

So what's going to happen, I believe, with the Dome of the Rock is, that has got to be removed—somehow, someday. It's on the Temple site; it has to be removed.

If I was the Jesuit General, I would make—somehow, someday—American bombers do it. Because I want to create universal hatred for this nation of the United States, because in the United States there are more Protestants and more Jews than any country in the world, and "we've" got to kill all those people. So what better way than to create a Jihad, a Moslem fanatical attack against the United States, coupled with a Chinese invasion from the East. That's what I think is going to happen.

The Jews are not going to destroy that Temple site because, if they do, Rome will destroy their efforts of rebuilding the Temple.

Because, if Moslems control all of Jerusalem, that Temple will never be rebuilt. It has to stay in Jewish hands—because the Jews, and rightfully so, need their own homeland. They're entitled to the nation. And they haven't had their own Temple of worship. They are rightfully entitled to that.

But what they don't know is that they are being used by the Jesuits to rebuild their own Temple, that they would love to have rebuilt, for the Pope, so he can sit there and be the man of sin, the Anti-Christ of the *Book of Daniel*, Chapter 9. That's what I see coming for Israel.

The assassination of Rabin? He wanted to give away too much. He probably wanted to give away some of Jerusalem. The Jesuits will never allow that. So, his bodyguards just step aside and the Mossad kills him. And nothing more is ever heard.

Rome's—the Jesuit General's—international intelligence community carries out all high-level assassinations, kills anybody who's against their program. And Cromwell knew this, back in his day, and that's why he protected himself—160 of his finest "ironsides" as his bodyguards, and no one got to him.

So anybody who's going to resist the Jesuit Order has to be doing it as a matter of a "religious" conviction—being protected by God and good men who are loyal to Him. If it's simply political, with a hired Secret Service, you can forget it.

Martin: Let's go back to St. Patrick's Cathedral in New York. Why is that so significant? You talk about the American Pope. Again, that person is?

Phelps: Cardinal O'Connor.

Martin: Now, what is his role in the United States?

Phelps: Ok, remember first that this title "American Pope" was gotten from Conney's work. John Conney wrote *The American Pope*, I believe in 1988, so a lot of this information is from that document.

The American Pope is the Cardinal of New York. He is the most powerful Cardinal in the United States. He is what's called "the military vicar".

The military vicar is in command of all of the military orders within the United States, they being the Knights of Malta and the Knights of Columbus. He is also in command, and privately, of "the Commission" because Cardinal Spellman was an intimate of Joe Kennedy, and Joe Kennedy was an intimate of Frank Costello.

We also see that it was Cardinal Spellman who enabled "Lucky" Luciano to be released from the prison in New York, to return to Italy in 1946. And this was because of the Luciano Project that I mentioned in my book. But Lucky Luciano, his Mafia on the East Coast, worked in conjunction with the U.S. Navy, supposedly to protect the Eastern seaboard from German U-boat attack.

So, as payback? Cardinal Spellman releases Lucky Luciano—that filthy, wicked, evil, heartless spiritual bastard, who compelled young girls into prostitution, probably one of the cruelest things any man could do. He is released and sent back to Rome.

When the Kennedy assassination comes up, the Cardinal needs a favor. After all, he's released Luciano. So now the Mafia gets to participate: Jack Ruby, Carlos Marcello, Santos Trafficante, all the High Dons participate. Why? Because that Cardinal in New York controls the Commission.

And that Commission, you know what it controls? All of the trucking, all the supermarkets, it's power is beyond our wildest imagination, second only to the Knights of Malta. And, of course, they all control the Federal Reserve Bank.

The Cardinal controls the Federal Reserve Bank through the Council on Foreign Relations. The Council on Foreign Relations belongs to the Cardinal. Spellman was not a member of it, during his day, but two of the most powerful members were Knights of Malta: Henry Luce and J. Peter Grace, and also William F. Buckley, to this day. William F. Buckley is indeed one of my enemies, because I name him, and he is a powerful multi-billionaire who participated in the Kennedy assassination, just like Iacocca, another Knight. Both of those men are subject to Cardinal O'Connor and will do ANYTHING he says.

Martin: Do you know who is head of the Knights of Malta, now?

Phelps: Yes; his name is Flynn. He took over when Grace died in '93. Flynn is head of the American branch. The head of the worldwide branch, the international Knights of Malta, is Andrew Bertie; he's an Englishman. And you can find that in the *National Catholic Reporter*, when you go after their various articles on the Knights of Malta.

Martin: Do the Knights of Malta actually meet, actually hold meetings with the Jesuits?

Phelps: Oh, sure. Remember that Alexander Haig is a powerful Knight of Malta. His brother is a Jesuit.

So, sure they have meetings. The High Knights of Malta, who meet in their palace on Aventin Hill, in Rome, of course, meet with the

Jesuit General, and so on. And Count von Hoensbroech, who was a German Noble who became a Jesuit for 14 years—he wrote a two-volume work called *Fourteen Years A Jesuit*. His father was a Knight of Malta. Yes, the Jesuits work in conjunction and have regular meetings with the Knights of Malta.

The Knights control the money. The Knights control the banks. They control the Bank of Canada, Federal Reserve Bank, Bank of England; they control the banking. They were the ones who were behind the sinking of the Titanic, with the creation of the White Star Line, J.P. Morgan and others.

Martin: Alan Greenspan, then, would be?

Phelps: Alan Greenspan is a Jew, probably a Freemason, because he is the leader of the Temple called the "Federal Reserve Bank" and they always put Jews in the forefront—so that they can blame all of what they do on the Jewish race in this country, to create an anti-Semitism everywhere, just like Charles Coughlin, the radio Jesuit priest of the '30s did.

Greenspan, Bloomenthal, Warburg, and all those Jews need to be publicly rebuked, because they are creating the mass genocide of the Jewish race in the United States. The Jews are being blamed right now for the foreign policy in Bosnia. Madeline Albright—she's a Jew—they're blaming her for what's going on in Serbia. I've got a good Serbian friend who blames her. I said she's just a pawn of the Jesuit CFR. Don't blame the Jewish people. It's these Jewish "pawns" who are loyal to the Pope and the Jesuits who are doing this.

The Zionists—the Jesuits are the Great Zionists. They control all of the historical High Zionists—Theodor Herzl, David Ben-Gurion, Golda Meir. Zionism is a Masonic term, coined by the Jesuits. They are the rulers; they are the Protocols; they are the Elders of Zion. So the Zionists are, indeed, evil and wicked; but they are controlled by Rome. The Jews are not all Zionists.

I remember when I went to Jerusalem and Israel in 1976, and a lady said to this particular man that I had met: "You're more of a Zionist than we are!" And I thought: "What does that mean? I don't understand that."

I only later understood why Yasser Arafat says he doesn't hate the Jews; he can't stand the Zionists. And I'm thinking: "What's the difference?" I, later, learned that there is a GREAT difference between those Zionists and the other Jews. The Orthodox Jews can't stand the Zionists.

So what's the difference? The Zionists are socialist communists, controlled by Rome. They are atheists, just like the Jesuits, although they're being used to rebuild the nation of Israel. They are the enemies of the Jewish people, per se.

There's no conflict going on in the Middle East. There's no conflict going on with the Arab nations. All of the Arab nations are

under the command of Masonic kings or iotollas. Saddam Hussein is no enemy of George Bush; they're both brothers, brothers of the lodge. That whole thing was set up to kill off a whole bunch of Arabs for the protection of the Zionist state of Israel.

Martin: Well, Bush and Saddam were business partners. We've covered that in recent past issues of our newspaper.

Phelps: Sure. That's why they never killed Saddam. They could have easily killed him. The CIA can kill anybody they want to. They could have easily killed Saddam and got out. They could use their own Arab agents in there. Saddam was a very important tool.

Martin: Still is.

Phelps: Still is, sure. They keep the Arab peoples and nations at bay by controlling them through their leaders. Or, when they start to get out of control in their Moslem fanaticism, they then foment a war and kill off a whole bunch of them. Make sense?

Martin: There was a statement you made in your book about the Jesuits controlling the Nation of Islam, and that was almost a surprising statement to read. I would think that someone like Louis Farrakhan would be pretty adamant.

Phelps: Yeah, he would hate me for that one. Well, let's think a little bit here:

Chicago is ruled by the Archbishop of Chicago, a Cardinal. It was Cody; I don't know who it is now. Do you think anything goes down in Chicago without the Cardinal's approval?

Where was the Nation of Islam founded? Chicago.

Where is Louis Farrakhan's—that murderer's—mansion? Chicago. He lives like a king.

What does he hand out? He hands out the *Protocols Of The Learned Elders Of Zion* to all of deluded Black Nation of Islam people, so that they can hate the Jews, just like the Klu Klux Klan.

That's right. Those three little tidbits, right there, prove that the Nation of Islam is totally under Jesuit control. They are going to be used to foment anarchy and agitation, because they have an army called "the fruit of Islam", and they have millions of rounds stored in all the major cities—guns stored everywhere, so that they can start the race war. And when that happens, you see, then the brothers in Washington can implement Martial Law, suspend the Constitution, and now the Jesuits have what they want.

So, they use these Blacks in the North, who hate the White people, for their own destruction, for the destruction of the Black people themselves. And the Nation of Islam is part of that.

When I was in the Air Force, and in jail for about 10-15 days, about 10 years ago, the Nation of Islam was paramount, or tried to be

Looking For A Good Source Of Essiac Tea?

Try A NURSE'S HERBAL TEA™

Made of essiac's four ingredients:

- *Burdock root (*Arctium lappa*)
- *Sheep Sorrel (*Rumex acetosella*)
- *Slippery Elm bark (*Ulmus fulva*)
- *Turkey rhubarb (*Rheum palmatum*).

Offered in bottled form or as dry herbal mix packets.

I personally cook each order of "A Nurse's Herbal Tea™" in the *commercial kitchen* of my Tehachapi Tea Company under permit and regulation by the county and state health regulatory agencies. Chris Corpening, R.N.

Please call for a brochure or to place an order.
Feel free to visit our website.



TEHACHAPI TEA CO.

426 E. Tehachapi Blvd.
Tehachapi, CA 93561

Phone # (661) 823-0767, Fax (661) 823-0695

Toll Free #: (800) 843-2181 (Orders only)

website: anursesherbaltea.com

As Featured in THE SPECTRUM
October 1999, page 41

paramount, there. All the Blacks in jail become Moslems. It's a "hate the White man" religion. Every White man is a White, blue-eyed Devil. And they're playing—the Zodiac killer, back in California many years ago, all Moslems. So it's a "hate the White man" religion, designed to foment agitation and unrest.

Martin Lucifer King was intimately involved with them. The only problem is, Malcolm X got on to it. He realized he was being used and he separated from it. Then he ceased to be an agitator.

Martin: Malcolm X was way ahead of his time.

Phelps: Yeah. Malcolm X was a good guy.

Martin: Yes, he was.

Phelps: Malcolm X, even though he was used by the Jesuits, because he hated the *King James Bible*, he was a great agitator. When he went to Mecca, he changed.

Martin: Yes, he did.

Phelps: And when he came back, he stopped being an agitator. He stopped hating the White man. He started to set up the African-American Movement. And as a result, he was assassinated by the high leaders of the FBI and the Nation of Islam.

And what do they both have in common? High-level Shriner Freemasonry.

And so, we have the Masons in control of the Nation of Islam and the Klu Klux Klan—one agitating Blacks, and the other agitating Whites, to the glory of the Jesuit Order. The other Civil Rights Movement had the Jesuits behind that—with LaFarge. Jesuit LeFarge was a great mover and shaker of the Civil Rights Movements. And that agitation resulted in amalgamation, race-mixing, the destruction of a White race and a Black race, producing a nation of hybrids that cannot maintain free government.

That is what they proposed to do in the first Reconstruction, but it failed; so they succeeded in the second Reconstruction in the '60s. The Jesuits are masters of the races. They know their strengths and their weaknesses.

The only race who successfully resisted the Jesuit Order is the White, Anglo-Celtic, Saxon race, with a *Bible* in one hand and a gun in the other. And so they've got to take the *Bible* away, they've got to take the gun away, and they've got to destroy that race. And that's what they are essentially doing here. I know that's a racist statement, but I'm sorry, it's just the way it is. That's history, and that's what they're doing.

Martin: The relationship between Communism and Freemasonry. Where do the Jesuits fit into Communism and Freemasonry?

Phelps: Let's, first of all, look at the relationship of Jesuitism to Communism. The Jesuits perfected the tenets of Communism on their reductions in Paraguay, for 150 years, from 1600-1750.

Martin: What is a reduction?

Phelps: A reduction is a commune. In Israel they would call it a kibbutz. In Joseph Stalin's Russia they would call it a commune. In New York they call it a village. In France, Paris, they called it a commune. It's communal living where everybody is equal in their finances, in the labors; you have no great, no small, no rich, no poor—everybody is small, and everybody is poor, and everybody is controlled by a dictator. That's the essence of Communism.

The Jesuits, on the reductions in Paraguay, which were the communes, had a central bank, and it was "each according to their ability and each according to their need". And so, the Guarani Indians that were the subjects—and there were some 200,000 of these South American Indian natives who were slaves of the Jesuits, putting their goods into world commerce and trade. They were living under the tenets of Communism, perfected by the Jesuits, as outlined in Plato's *Republic* and Sir Thomas Moore's *Utopia*. The Jesuits perfected it on their reductions.

With that, they then introduced Communism in 1848 through Karl Marx. They tutored him in the British Museum, according to Alberto Rivera, an ex-Jesuit.

So Marx, the Jewish Freemason, was to be the one to put forward this Communism for the world, so that Communism would look like a Jewish brain-child, so that Communism could be blamed on the Jews. Well, what's NOT told is that the Jews involved in the implementing of Communism were Masonic Jews. Karl Marx was a 33rd-degree Freemason, a worshipper of Lucifer, whose father wanted nothing to do with him, because his father was a Baptist preacher.

Jewish Freemasonry, controlled by the Jesuits, implemented Communism in Russia. Lenin, the half-Jew, was a Freemason. That civil war that took place from 1917-1922, for 5 years, was given the appearance that it was primarily Yiddish. I mean, they're on the streets of Russia talking Yiddish; they had Yiddish signs; and it was wanted to give the impression to the world that this revolution was of Jewish origin.

For 10 years after the revolution, the Jews fared very well, but in 1922, Joseph Stalin, that great Jew-hater, who was educated by Jesuits in Georgia—which was a country south of Russia and, therefore, the Emperor's banning of the Jesuits from Russia, his Ukase, did not reach to Georgia. So the Jesuits stayed in Georgia, trained Joseph Stalin, brought him in after the Revolution, and

made him Secretary of the Communist Party in 1922, until he died in 1953.

The Jesuits used Freemasonry and, of course, Stalin was also a brother Freemason. They used Freemasonry to implement Communism in Russia, and from there, China, and from there, throughout the world.

When Germany had their revolution after World War I, their Communist revolution—remember, they requested an armistice—they had never been beaten on the field of battle.

The Germans were foisted into that war; they never started World War I. It was started by France and Russia and England, for the purpose of destroying Germany, because Germany had expelled the Jesuits. During that war, the Germans requested an armistice to stop this Communist revolution in Germany.

And who lead the revolution? The German Freemasons.

According to the Kaiser, in his memoirs, it was German Freemasonry that got him off his throne and deposed him. He had to go into exile in Holland. He wrote his memoirs in 1935.

So the relationship between Jesuitism, Communism and Freemasonry we see evolving and expanding from the 1600s to the ultimate achievement in the Bolshevik Revolution.

In my book, I parallel the French Revolution and the Bolshevik Revolution, and they are identical. It was French Freemasonry that caused the French Revolution and the Jacobins, and it was the Freemasons in Russia, with Bolsheviks, who caused the Russian Revolution, with their Bolsheviks, leading and ending in Joseph Stalin. In France, it ended with Napoleon; in Russia, it ended with Stalin. And so, that's the relationship there.

Martin: Why was Eugene Sue so significant?

Phelps: Eugene Sue wrote his masterpiece *The Wandering Jew*, and in that masterpiece he weaves a fantastic story from India to England to France, of the power of the Jesuit Order and their attempt to destroy the Rennepont family, a French Huguenot Protestant family, and acquire a fortune that's due to be inherited by the members of that family on a certain day, at a certain time, in a certain year.

Well, that fortune is held, in trust, by a Jew, for which reason the book is named *The Wandering Jew*. It tells of the power of the Jesuit Order in that book, and how the Jesuits mercilessly killed all these members of the

Advertise In The Next SPECTRUM

Contact The SPECTRUM

Ad Department at:

Toll free #: (877) 280-2866 Fax #: (661) 823-9699

Outside the U.S. please call: (661) 823-9695;

e-mail communications: spectrumads@tminet.com

Rennepont family so they could not inherit their fortune.

The only one, I believe, they didn't kill was a priest, whose name was Gabriel, who was a decent and a righteous Catholic priest who repudiated the Jesuit Order. He ordered the Jew to burn all the securities, that totaled something like \$212 million, that would have rightfully been this French family's.

So, the Jesuits didn't get it, nor did the French family get it. It's written with such drama and feeling that you cannot put this book down. It was translated into many different languages. As a result, the French, and other nations, had their French Revolution, the second French Revolution of 1848. But because it was not lead by Godly men, it benefited the Jesuits.

Whenever you have a revolution led by unGodly men, it's just like a man who's on a horse, trying to be pushed off the horse, and as he's pushed off, another dictator takes his place. That's exactly what happened in France, and Italy, and the nations who were involved in that second French Revolution.

But Eugene Sue had motivated the people of France to expel the Jesuits, and they were finally expelled in 1880 by a French Freemason, in the 3rd Republic, Leon Gambetta. So, they're all Freemasons who resist them, but they pay with their lives, like Garfield, like Gambetta, Roosevelt, Franklin D. Roosevelt. Roosevelt really didn't resist them; he just was killed by them.

Martin: Again, I'm jumping around.

Phelps: Ok.

Martin: What was Operation Mongoose?

Phelps: Operation Mongoose was purely "black ops" in the words of Fletcher Prouty. Of course, Fletcher Prouty I consider the authority on what Operation Mongoose was. Operation Mongoose was to "give the appearance" of resistance to Castro's government by attacking Cuba but, in effect, solidified his reign there. That's what it ultimately produced. And that's what the Knights and the CIA ultimately wanted. Ok?

The agreement that Kennedy made over the Cuban missile crisis in 1962—first of all, there was no missile crisis. There's no such thing as nuclear war. There's no such thing as a nuclear attack. That's all a hoax. It's just as much a hoax as going and landing on the Moon. It's a hoax.

Nuclear war, that fear, was the basis for the Cuban missile crisis. And out of that hoax, Kennedy strikes a secret deal with Khrushchev that, if you keep the missiles out of Cuba, we won't bother Castro anymore. Well, that's what the Jesuits wanted anyway. They wanted to solidify Castro in power.

So that whole theatrical performance solidified Castro's power in Cuba. And the question is: Why would the Jesuits create this fanatical power in Cuba, run down the Cuban

people, put them in poverty, imprison them at random, create a living hell down there, drive out the Mafia—the Mafia could no longer have their casinos in Havana?

Why would the Mafia give up their casinos? For the international drug trade to be developing out of Vietnam.

Therefore, if the Mafia is leaving, and we don't have a bunch of American tourists going down to Cuba anymore, and Cuba is really a secret country—the *Bible* is not allowed there, missionaries are not allowed in, obviously under Jesuit control, Castro was trained by Jesuits—what's the purpose of Cuba under Castro?

It's purpose is as a landing base for foreign invasion. They have hundreds of vehicles, underground, in underground caves there, ready for a massive invasion to the East Coast, primarily the South. Because the last of the Protestants in this country are in the South.

Cuba will always be under a dictator and will never go back to freedom, because it is to be a landing base. And you know what? It could very well be a landing base for a Jihad that the Moslems will foment against us, because they'll come right across from Africa to Cuba, get reinforced, and then go landing into Florida, with all their 5th-Column Cubans in Florida and Miami right now. Sounds wild, but—

Martin: That's a sobering thought.

Phelps: Yes, it is. Sounds wild, but I'm telling you, all the geography is in place. However, they can't pull this all off until they get your guns. So that's why they're constantly creating these gun issues—people shooting people, the Columbine High School bit—to justify the confiscation of all the guns. And when that happens, then they can do what they want to do.

Martin: There are a lot of strong Americans out there.

Phelps: The only problem is this: they're not united and they can't be lead. Americans are leaderless because they do not follow. They all think their opinions are equal, and they're not. I would follow General Patton anywhere. I wouldn't question an order of his. We don't have men like that today, for the most part, because we don't have leaders like that today.

Martin: I found your account of Patton's assassination fascinating, also your speaking of the Jesuits' poisoning of him.

Phelps: A member of the OSS came out in the *SPOTLIGHT* [newspaper] and said that. His name was Zapata, that agent. He said he was given a contract on Patton for \$10,000. He didn't kill him, but he knows the guy who did. So, Patton was murdered, and General Vlasov was murdered, and both of them hated the Jesuits' "Grand Inquisitor", Joseph Stalin. They would have united together to eradicate

Russia of that dictator, but the Jesuits would not have it because Russia is theirs. They must control the Orthodox Church to bring it back to Rome. That's why they got rid of the Romanoffs.

Martin: Patton's take-out was ordered by "Wild" Bill Donovan? Did I read that?

Phelps: That's right. Wild Bill Donovan was the head of the OSS at the time. And if you get Anthony K. Brown's *The Last Hero*, it's on Wild Bill Donovan. He is in the Vatican at the end of his life, in a picture, walking in the Vatican to receive one of the highest medals from the Pope, for a "lifetime" of intelligence service to the Vatican. That is in *The Last Hero* and the picture is mesmerizing. I want to put it in my book.

The OSS is nothing but an arm of the CIA and the Vatican, and that's why they took out Kenedy. They kill all the generals who don't "play ball".

Martin: Let's talk about the CIA and the FBI some more. What can you tell me about their relationship to Count von Kolvenbach?

Phelps: Well, based upon the past, if the CIA and the FBI carried out the assassination under Spellman, and Janseens was the Jesuit General then, the same power structure is in place. So, von Kolvenbach, through his Knights of Malta and Jesuits, control the FBI and CIA. And his liason of control is now Cardinal O'Connor in New York.

Martin: Some time ago, with Gunther Russbacher and others, there was talk about a split in the CIA, of different factions. Some even say there is a third faction in the CIA that has split off. What's your opinion about factional divisions within the CIA?

Phelps: I think it's true. I know that Angelton was the mole. Angelton was the one who betrayed all those CIA agents in Russia, in which the vast majority of them were killed, when he gave all that information to that KGB kingpin on a farm in New York, in a van, stuffed with all the highest, top secret CIA documents. Ok?

Colby comes along as the Director of the CIA—I know his brother, he lives nearby me—Colby comes along as the Director of the CIA and what does he do? He fires Angelton. Bad news for Colby.

Martin: Yeah, it was.

Phelps: They filled him up with lead. Eric Timm, he was also against Angleton; he was history. That's all told in Anthony K. Brown's work *Treason In The Blood*. There's a whole little chapter on Eric Timm and some of the other guys in the CIA who were against Angelton. They all died. So there's a faction in the CIA that knows that something is rotten in Denmark, and they don't quite know what it is. Hopefully, they'll read my book and see that the CIA is just an arm of the Jesuit Order and Knights of Malta, carrying out the Council of Trent and the Pope's temple power, and will

REVOLT, and start to tell the truth themselves.

It's the same way in the FBI. My father lectured at the FBI Academy. He wanted to be in the FBI, but his parents were Communists, so he was not let in by J. Edgar Hoover. But the FBI has low-level agents who wonder just what's going on. A lot of them didn't approve of what happened in Waco.

They need to come out and tell the truth. This whole "house of cards"—and that's what it is, this is not an undefeatable, invincible monster—it's a house of cards; it plays on FEAR. If men would tell the truth, and come out and tell what they know, and not be afraid, this whole house of cards would crumble. That's what they need to do.

Martin: Who is Avery Dulles?

Phelps: Avery Dulles is the son of John Foster Dulles, Secretary of State, I believe, under Eisenhower. Avery Dulles is a Jesuit, and he was the nephew of the head of the CIA during the Kennedy assassination, who was Allan Dulles. And Allan Dulles was a Freemason, also called "the gentleman spy" in the book *The Gentleman Spy*.

Martin: What was Angelton's role in the Kennedy assassination?

Phelps: Angelton was the one who was to "investigate" it on the part of the CIA. (laughter)

Angelton also, I believe, was liaison to the Warren Commission—no, that was Dulles. But Angelton and Dulles were working together on that, because Angelton was the Chief of Counter-Intelligence and he manned the Vatican Desk, and he manned the Israeli Desk.

See how they're maintaining the Zionists in power, with the Israeli Desk? So, they saved Israel's hide in the '73 war, because Kissinger almost lost it for them. Alexander Haig gave them, the Israelis, those anti-tank missiles, and got them in their hands before the Egyptians got into Israel and disabled them. That was Alexander Haig, Knight of Malta, for which reason he was also the Supreme Allied Commander for NATO, promoted over 260 of his peers.

Martin: Do you know anything about Haig's statement "I'm in charge now!" Do you remember that?

Phelps: Yeah, I do. I don't know all of the implications, but I'm sure it fits in with him being, in fact, in charge in the Nixon White House.

Martin: Ok, I want to go back to the Kennedy assassination, and I'm going to just mention some names: Clay Shaw, Jim Garrison, J. Peter Grace, Henry Luce, E. Howard Hunt, John McCone. Why are they so important to this story?

Phelps: Give me one and we'll start with one.

Martin: Let's start with Clay Shaw.

Phelps: Clay Shaw was a Knight of Malta.

He was the head of the international trade mart in New Orleans. Roman Catholic, homosexual, multi-millionaire, lived lavishly, etc. Clay Shaw was the personal friend of David Ferry. David Ferry was a CIA agent, and was also a pilot for Carlos Marchello—the CIA and the Mafia together. Clay Shaw also was a friend of Lee Oswald, and Garrison proves it.

Here we have Clay Shaw, who was in the CIA. It was admitted by Richard Helms that Clay Shaw was a "contract agent" for the CIA, and the highest security involved in the Kennedy assassination, because he gets an attorney for Dean Andrews who's subpoenaed by Garrison. So, if Clay Shaw is involved, he's a Knight of Malta, he's high CIA, and he can't go down.

That's why the court was packed. The judge was biased against Garrison. The defense of Shaw was unlike any before. There was a guy behind, whispering to the defense attorney. That's not allowed in a courtroom defense.

Shaw HAD to be found innocent, because if he was found guilty, now the CIA is going down. Now we're going to have a revolution. So, Clay Shaw had to be found not guilty.

But it wasn't many years after that, he died under suspicious conditions and never had an autopsy. He died of lung cancer. But he's part of the brotherhood, and the Jesuits are very powerful in New Orleans.

Martin: John McCone.

Phelps: John McCone was a very powerful industrialist, and one who was part of the military-industrial complex, before he became the head of the CIA. He later went on to become part of, I believe, ITT.

John McCone was another Knight of Malta, head of the CIA, and participated in the Kennedy assassination by virtue of him being its head. And he's Knight of Malta.

Angelton is a Knight of Malta. Henry Luce is a Knight of Malta. William F. Buckley is a Knight of Malta. And William F. Buckley then ran the *National Review*—and what does he do? He blames Oswald as the lone assassin.

Where was the picture concocted, for Oswald, as though his head is put on this body that's not his? It was concocted, probably, I believe, in the *Time-Life* Building, when they did that, because *Time-Life* has a whole bunch of CIA agents in it. And, remember, *Time-Life* is right across the street from St. Patrick's Cathedral, where Cardinal Spellman was ruling from.

So, Spellman was overseeing the whole thing, with Henry Luce. And, if you get *Luce And His Empire*, there is a picture in there of Cardinal Spellman, Luce, Grace, Clare Boothe Luce, and Dean Rusk, on the 1963, 4-year anniversary of *Time* magazine in the Waldorf Astoria, only months before the Kennedy assassination. And there's Dean Rusk, the architect of the Vietnam War, according to the

words of his own son.

Ok, who's the other one? Howard Hunt. Howard Hunt is a CIA agent, of course.

He said he was never in Dallas the day of the assassination, but Mark Lane proved that he was. Thank God for Mark Lane. Here's another Jew getting in the way of the Vatican. Just like Daniel Ellsberg—here's another Jew getting in the way of the Vatican's Vietnam War.

You see Jews who are getting in the way of the Vatican, and the Jesuits are furious about it. So here's Mark Lane; he's openly defeated William F. Buckley in court before; now he proves that Howard Hunt is a CIA agent, in Dallas the day of the assassination.

The jury came forward with that verdict, and who is Howard Hunt? Howard Hunt is a personal friend of Henry Luce, a correspondent for *Time-Life*. He's a personal friend of William F. Buckley. He goes to one of Buckley's parties at the New York Yacht Club. He knows them both. He knows two of the High Knights.

And guess what? Guess what Howard Hunt is called? He's called "Knight". (laughter)

I wonder what he was—Knight of Columbus, or whatever. But he's involved with the brotherhood.

So he was there on the day of the assassination, intimate with Luce and Buckley. Just as the chart says on my web page. And by the way, your readers need to look at my vaticanassassins.org web page.

Martin: I'm going to mention a few more names.

Phelps: Oh, J. Peter Grace we forgot. J. Peter Grace was the head of the Knights of Malta in 1963. He is the head of W. R. Grace, and he's one of the largest shipping tycoons in the world, in control of all the shipping in South America. Grace is a powerful man, or was a powerful man.

Martin: Has anyone filled his shoes?

Phelps: Yes, Flynn is head of the Knights of Malta now, down in Florida where there new office is. They moved from New York to Florida, I think Boca Raton. They have 11 Knights of Malta on the W. R. Grace board.

And, of course, guess who owns Taco Bell? W. R. Grace.

So now we see W. R. Grace involved in the poisoning of America with fast-food chains, so everybody gets heart disease, clogged arteries, so they can go to bypass surgery and further enrich the medical profession, while carrying out their medical inquisition. Isn't that clear? So not only are they going to kill all of the American people, but they're going to make billions doing it.

Martin: I'm sure they're laughing all the way to the bank.

Phelps: They sure are. And where Grace did his banking, W. R. Grace, they did their

banking at Chemical Bank in New York. Guess who runs Chemical Bank? Knights of Malta.

Martin: Jim Garrison was a very brave guy.

Phelps: Yes, he was. He lost his marriage. He lost his children. He suffered greatly through this, doing what he did.

Martin: Ok, I want to talk about the movie *JFK*. You mention the Jesuits, in control of Time-Warner, produced Oliver Stone's movie *JFK*. What was the reason for this? To just further cement, subliminally in the minds of the American people, their absolute power?

Phelps: I think that might be part of it. But, I think it's a test. It's a test: tell the American people the truth to see what they will do about it. And they did nothing.

And that was the end of Garrison, or Kevin Costner's speech, in the courtroom, when he said "It's up to you." And he looks directly into the camera. So, he's looking at us.

That was a call to do something about it. It's a test. What will we do? And you know what was done? Nothing. The men in power, the men in the know, the men who could have said something, did nothing. So that was the purpose of the movie.

Meanwhile, they interweave all these Jesuit subliminals all throughout the movie: "Black is white, white is black"—when Garrison is at the restaurant, talking to his people—that's Ignatius Loyola. David Ferry shows pictures of his Catholic uniform there, and Satan pictures in his apartment, all very much Jesuitism.

There were a couple of other things I noticed that I can't quite remember. Oh, they had a subliminal "study the past". It goes on there, it's on a building or something, "study the past". And they said: "It's like Caesar; he's not in the loop." Well, Caesar was murdered by those close to him. And the ones who murdered Caesar were the priests of Rome. There's all kinds of subliminals in that movie which point to the power of the Jesuit Order, all over. The assassination—right after they take his body out of Parkland Hospital, they've got the cross on it, the crucifix. That is a very unique, Jesuit crucifix.

When I was at a Jesuit retreat in Redding one day, I just wanted to walk through the place. I wanted to see where these sinners rule from, so I thought I would walk through the place and check out the rooms. It just so happened that the Jesuits were on the second floor, by themselves. So I went to the first floor and the third floor, and looked into the rooms. They were little, tiny rooms, and on every bed is a crucifix with a crucified person on it. It's not the Jesus Christ of the *Bible*; it's their Jesus Christ. And that's the same exact crucifix that was put on the coffin, in the movie, when they're shipping the coffin out.

And get a load of this: the guy who came to give Kennedy the Last Rites, Oscar Hubert, his

superior was the Bishop of Dallas, by the name of Thomas Gorman. Bishop Thomas Gorman was a Knight of Malta, answerable directly to Cardinal Spellman.

Martin: Let's talk about Cardinal Spellman. Who was he? Why was he so important? You say, in the book, he really was the man behind it.

Phelps: Right.

Martin: Why do you say that?

Phelps: Cardinal Spellman was, first, very much involved in politics all of his life. Remember, he was trained by the Jesuits at Fordham. He was trained by Jesuits at the American College in Rome. When he came back here, he was taken care of by Nicholas Brady and his wife, multi-billionaires in control of Union Carbide, and various banks, multi-multi-billionaires.

Spellman was part of getting FDR into office, although I believe Cardinal Hayes was the Cardinal. Guess who FDR names as his international agent, during World War II? Francis Spellman. Francis Spellman was throughout the war-front during World War II, going to and from the Vatican, the Allied Army, etc. And, with that, he built a huge network of contacts. He, also, of course, had contacts with the mob.

So, by the time of the Kennedy assassination, we have Cardinal Spellman here, who helped the Nazis get into the United States, with the FBI.

I met one of those Nazis about 6 months ago. I call him Pete. He showed me his Nazi SS overcoat, which is a beautiful overcoat—I'd love to have it. And it was the FBI who brought all of these High Nazis in and resettled them, and gave them money to settle.

Who did that? Francis Spellman, by helping those criminals escape the theater of Europe so that they could not be prosecuted. It's called the "Vatican Ratline" that Loftus writes about in his *Unholy Trinity*.

So, Spellman is involved in getting the SS out, helping the Ustashis. Spellman is involved in this whole second 30 Years War of the Vatican in Europe, outlined by Edmond Paris in his *Vatican Against Europe*.

And so, he is in a perfect place to carry out the assassination. He has contacts with the Knights of Malta in England, with the Knights he controls in America; he has his Jesuit contacts who trained him at Fordham and Rome; he was a personal friend of Pius XII during the war.

He was a personal friend of the secret cold-warrior, Montini, Pius VI. So he is the perfect man, with all of the connections, to carry it out. He has contacts with the CIA, the Knights from the CIA, the Knights from the FBI, in the person of Carthe DeLouthe, who still lives. He had contacts with high-level Freemasonry, with people like J. Edgar Hoover and their raving against Communism, Communism,

Communism—international, Godless, Jew Communism.

He and Hoover are bosom, probably bed, partners. And so, Spellman is in a place to be in control of the CIA, the FBI, the Mafia, and through Freemasonry, the Dallas Police Department—like they control every major city's P.D. And so he carries it out.

And then he's also in control of the press, in control of *Time* and *Life*, with Henry Luce, so the press never gets it. He's in control of CBS, with a man named Frank Shakespeare, who was the head of CBS at the time.

So you think Walter Cronkite is going to tell us the truth? No way. He's in control of CBS, NBC, ABC. They have stocks in it, for heaven's sake. So, there's no way the story's getting out. And he's in control of the CIA to hit and kill anybody who wants to come out and tell the truth, which is why there's over a hundred dead witnesses over the last 30 years.

That's why they took out Fensterwald, in 1992, outlined in the book by that CIA agent *First Hand Knowledge*, by Morrow. He was a CIA agent. He was in on the Kennedy assassination. He completely outlines it in his book, and he tells of that relationship of the CIA to killing Fensterwald. He dedicates his book to Fensterwald.

So, how's it getting out? This is only getting out by fearless preachers, who preach the Word of God, and aren't afraid of telling the truth politically, trusting God that He will move and do His part, now that we've done our part.

Martin: FBI Director Hoover, Earl Warren, Gerald Ford, Johnson—Jesuit tools?

Phelps: Jesuit tools. All 33rd-Degree Freemasons. And remember, the Council of the 33rd Degree is located in Washington. They control all of the Shriners in this country. Washington is controlled by the Jesuits from Georgetown.

The capital of the United States is at Georgetown University, not the White House.

And if you go into the president's office at Georgetown, you will see a picture of Bill Clinton, kneeling at the grave of Timothy Healy [*past president of Georgetown*], while the present president, Donovan, who is on the Walt Disney Board, is standing behind him.

I wanted that picture; I wanted a copy of that picture. Those people threw me out of that office. They would not let me have a copy of it. I sent another person, a lady, up there. They would not give it to her. I want that picture, for my book, of Bill Clinton kneeling at the grave of these Jesuits. Can't get it. But if you go in the president's office, it's there.

Georgetown is the capital. They control all Freemasonry. In fact, if you go to Maryland, they've got the great big lodge across from a great big Jesuit institution, in Baltimore—a great huge Shiner Lodge is across the street

from a Jesuit University. And they're enemies?

Martin: I want to talk about Bill Clinton in a minute, but before we get to him, who is Cartha DeLoach?

Phelps: Cartha DeLoach—his sir name was Deke. He was the 3rd-in-command of the FBI at the time of the Kennedy assassination. Cartha DeLoach was the real head of the FBI. Hoover was a wimp. His queer buddy, Tolson, who was nothing, was second in command.

So Hoover and Tolson were just figure-heads. The real head of the FBI was Cartha DeLoach, the Knight of Malta, Roman Catholic, subject to Cardinal Spellman.

Cartha DeLoach fabricated evidence, covered-up evidence in the FBI, in the Kennedy assassination. That was proven by Jim Garrison. Cartha DeLoach went on to retire. He went on to work for a huge industry corporation called PepsiCo, which the Knights of Malta control, and which have ranches in Communist China, which they set up. And he still lives.

Cartha DeLoach wrote a book called *Hoover's FBI*. You can get it at the bookstores. In that book he tells about the Secret Service, the FBI, and the Jesuits.

Martin: Why do you refer to the Kennedy assassination as the "Achilles' Heel" of the Jesuits?

Phelps: **Because, if it's ever known that the Jesuits killed our first Roman Catholic President, if the Roman Catholics of Northeastern America ever find that out, and ever believe it, the Jesuits are finished here.**

This country is the keystone to implementing the temporal power of the Pope around the world. If this country would expel the Jesuits, and we get back our national sovereignty, and we started to be self-governing once again, we would have our liberty, and the Jesuits would be out, and we would begin to experience REAL financial prosperity, and REAL living.

So, if that is known that the Jesuits are the ones behind it, that Rome carried this out, the Catholics of the Northeast would have a revolution. We would have another revolution because American Roman Catholics are not like Catholics in any other country: they think. They have their own opinion. They believe in freedom of conscience. They believe they have the right to express themselves.

Catholics in Poland don't believe that. Catholics in Italy wouldn't dare believe that. But the Catholics here do. They have a lot of Protestant principles. They don't really comprehend this whole idea of universal, world-wide temporal power of the Pope. They think it's just a religion.

But, if those Catholics in New York, if those two million Roman Catholics knew that Spellman was behind it, and O'Connor has covered it up, we'd have a revolution!

Because it's the Roman Catholics, unfortunately, who only do anything about things. The Protestants don't do anything. They're all a bunch of wimps, a bunch of cowards. They don't do anything.

It's the Roman Catholics who apparently have built our major cities. They built our skyscrapers. They're the great steel workers. They're the ones, apparently, with the guts enough to bring about a change. The only problem is, they're unGodly because they don't know the Lord. They don't read the *Bible*. They don't know Christ. They're not born-again. If they would get born-again, and come to know Christ, with their determination and their resistance to tyranny, we'd have another Reformation. And a lot of people's heads would be going on trial, and to the block, for treason.

Martin: I'm going to go back, now. How did the *Protocols Of The Learned Elders Of Zion*, authored, according to you, by the Jesuits, further the Jesuit Agenda?

Phelps: Ok. To answer that, we probably ought to look at the different *Protocols*. Now, to my mind, I believe there's 20 or 30 *Protocols*; I can't quite remember. But the *Protocols* further the agenda of the Jesuit Order in that Russia would be taken and, in the fall of Russia, in the Bolshevik Revolution, two major things would happen: The Romanoff dynasty would be removed. Now, of course, the Czar was not killed at Ekaterinburg; we know that from the book *The File On The Czar*. We know that his daughter died in the state of Virginia [*not very long ago*]. We know his son, Alexi, became a member of the KGB, later came to New York, and he put out what was called *The White Paper*. The Royal Family was not killed, because they were Knights of Malta.

So, the Knights of Malta took the Royal Family out, faked their death, and then after they had taken the Romanoffs out, the Orthodox Church no longer had a protector, because Church and State are one in Russia.

Now the Jesuits were free, with their Bolsheviks, to kill-off the Orthodox leadership that was anti-Rome. That's why they killed 5,000 priests and nuns, during the revolution, of the Orthodox Church. They just beheaded all the anti-Catholic, anti-Pope leadership of the Orthodox Church.

They got rid of the Romanoffs, and then the next thing they did, they began to purge Russia of its Protestants, in general. They purged it of its Lutherans; they burned down the Lutheran Church; imprisoned the Baptists; sent them off to Siberia. They even destroyed two Jewish communities during the '20s, which we're not told.

The Jews fared well for 10 years, until the purges of Stalin in the '30s. But the Jesuits accomplished the killing-off, the getting rid of the Romanoff dynasty and their protectorate of

the Orthodox Church, the beheading of the Orthodox Church, so they could bring Orthodox Moscow back to Rome. And remember, Moscow is considered the "Third Rome". The first is Rome; the second is Constantinople; the third is Moscow. And you can find this, you can find the Jesuit alliance with the Bolsheviks in a book called *Descent Into Darkness* by a priest named Zatko, who taught at Notre Dame University in the '60s.

And so the Jesuits were given formal re-entry into Russia in 1922, after the Bolshevik Revolution and Civil War, and from then on—the Russian College was erected in Rome in 1929, so they could prepare Russian Jesuits to rule Russia. And that's what they've done, and they've ruled through the KGB, just like they rule this country through the CIA and the FBI.

The *Protocols* outline this. Remember, the *Protocols* were discovered in Russia, and translated by an Englishman, Marsden. But what it also did—because then they set-up the huge gulag system, the huge concentration camp system, that gave the Jesuits practice to do this in Europe.

But their great accomplishment was, in the process of pulling all of this off, they blamed it on the Jews, and in so doing, justified in the eyes of the European people the annihilation of the Jewish race in Europe—because it's the Jews who did this in Russia! The Jews killed all the Christians in Russia! The Jews sent them off to Siberia! After all, wasn't Trotsky a Jew? Wasn't Lenin a Jew? It's all the Jews! So, they fell for the bait.

So they blamed it all on the Jews, purged Europe of its Jews, so Europe is primarily Roman Catholic now. It's a Roman Catholic block, and it will be the army of the Anti-Christ, with its European Union.

The Jews, then, were forced out of the nations to Israel. And remember, during World War II, when the Jews tried to escape and they were desperate to get out of Germany, do you think Jew-controlled Russia would let the Jews in? If the Jews really controlled Russia, they could have gone right into Russia. They were not allowed. Stalin would not allow any Jews to go into Russia. Churchill would not allow any Jews to go into England. And that criminal, FDR, would not allow any Jews to come into America. They were not allowed to escape.

They were either to be killed or funneled down through Israel, to be killed by the Mufti, that was working with the SS, Eichmann. Loftus is right. There is a secret war against the Jews, and all of the intelligence communities are waging it.

And the Jews don't perceive it because their Rabbis, the majority of their Rabbis, are traitors. I talked to a Rabbi in Lancaster County and I told him to look out for the Jesuit Order. He says "Oh, they're some of my best friends!" Well, that explains it. The Rabbis

betray their own people at the hand of these inquisitors. And that's what they did in World War II, and they're going to do it here.

Martin: Let's talk about Garfield and McKinley. Why were they assassinated?

Phelps: I think Garfield was assassinated on a monetary issue; he was resisting the banking plans of the Jesuits. He was a radical, red Republican, too, you know, so they got rid of their own. I'm not familiar with all of the details. All I know is Burke McCarty in the book *The Suppressed Truth About The Assassination Of Lincoln* named McKinley and Garfield as other victims of the Jesuit Order. And had the Lincoln assassination been solved, that would never have happened. The other important issue is that Garfield was a Freemason. So, they assassinate their own Freemasons, when they want to.

Martin: Going back to Lincoln, who was John Surratt?

Phelps: John Surratt was the young man, 20 years old, who called time outside of Ford's Theater. He was mastermind of the assassination. John Surratt was helped by the priests of Washington to escape Washington, went up into Canada, was taken care of and housed by the priests, by the Bishop of Montreal, and then he was ferried across the ocean in The Peruvian, in a steamer called The Peruvian, and he went to, I believe, Ireland, then into England, then he went to Rome, to the Pope's Vatican there. He joined the Zouave army, and he was stationed in Alexandria, Egypt, until he was found and arrested.

In 1867, he was brought back and stood trial in Washington. There a woman was involved in the picking of the jury, and a High Roman Catholic was put on it. And because it's no murder to kill a heretic, the jury was hung in the first trial and Surratt went free. And he was also free in the second trial, because there were TWO trials. He died in 1914, I believe, at the age of 72, and they gave him, of course, a very, very, pompous funeral, a High Requiem Mass that are usually only given for priests and nuns. Evidently, he deserved it.

Of course, John Wilkes Booth, he was never killed. Corbett never killed Booth in the barn. Booth escaped Washington with a password, according to Finis Bates' work *The Escape And Suicide Of John Wilkes Booth*. He escaped to Kansas, and on his death bed confessed to his physician that he was John Wilkes Booth who shot Lincoln. And he escaped with the help of a Masonic password. So just like there was a patsy for the Lincoln assassination, there was a patsy for the Kennedy assassination.

Martin: Why is April 15th so significant?

Phelps: (laughter) Well, April 15 was the day that Lincoln called out troops on the South. It was the day that Lincoln died. He was shot

on the 14th and died on the 15th. It's the day that the Titanic was sunk. And it's the day all the *14th Amendment* citizens of this empire, like the good serfs that they are, go to confession once a year and confess to the government with their tax returns. Beware the Ides of April. (laughter)

Martin: Let's talk about the Cold War. Why did that come about?

Phelps: We had the end of World War II. We had the purging of the Jews and the Protestants, for the most part. The British Empire was destroyed, it's wrecked, which was essentially the empire that the Gospel went to China with. Modern missions were founded on the British Empire.

So, that Protestant Empire, even though it was controlled by Rome, was done. We have America in huge financial debt, out of isolationism. We have a Russia that's taken over by the Jesuits, through Joseph Stalin. Of course, the great beneficiary of World War II was Russia—Russia was the only country that won. But the Jesuits are not finished with their purgings and their installings of dictators loyal to the Pope, around the world. I mean, they pretty much have South America. They pretty much have Africa. But they don't have the East, and the Orthodox nations, and the Buddhist nations.

So, the purpose of the Cold War was to kill millions of these heretic, orthodox Buddhists, and to install in their country dictators that will carry out the Inquisition, who are loyal to the Pope.

One of those dictators was Joseph Stalin. And he was given the nuclear device in 1943 by the U.S. government, by the U.S. army. And you can find that in *The Unseen Hand* by Ralph Epperson. He did a lot of good documentation.

So, they gave him the bomb. I shouldn't call it "the bomb" because they gave him the nuclear device so that he could detonate it and create the ILLUSION that Russia now has nuclear capability, when a wheel-barrow was a great invention in Russia.

I mean, the Russian soldiers, when they went into Germany and they found toilets, they were dipping their bread in the toilets and eating their bread out of toilets. In Russia they were just savages. They didn't have technology; they had nothing. All the technology they ever got was given by Vatican-controlled Western corporations, whose inventors were Protestants.

So, the Cold War has to continue under Stalin. And we have to divide up the world into two factions, so we're going to put Roman Catholic NATO on one side, and we're going to put Communist-controlled Warsaw Pact on the other.

But in the process of so doing, they put Protestant East Germany under Communism to purge the Protestants of East Germany out of

the country. That's why they sent them to Siberia. They put Protestant-Lutheran Latvia, Lithuania, and Estonia under Communism, so they deported them all to Siberia. They put the Mennonites of Russia further under Communism, deporting them to Siberia. They deported the Baptists of Russia to Siberia, because they could only do—wimpy, gimpy, powerless, Russian army that it was—we could easily have beat it into the ground, if it had not been financed and supported and built by Henry Ford and Western corporations.

So, wimpy, gimpy Russia has this nuclear device, right? And oh, if we decide to go to war with Russia, well, we might get bombed! There's mutual, assured destruction. So to keep that from happening, we won't fight 'em, and we'll let them purge the world of all its Protestants. That's the purpose of the Cold War.

The Cold War then went into China, and the U.S. 7th Fleet, according to the Birch Society, and they're right about this, blocked Chiang Kai-Shek from being able to go into China and take over the country. So, Mao Se-Dung could get in control, get in power, and then carry out his inquisition against the land owners, against the Buddhists, against all the Protestant missionaries who were in China—just like the good Jesuit pawn that he was.

And, of course, the intimidation idea was that you can't go to China—why, there's millions of people there! Meanwhile, the Japanese whipped the Chinese to death in their war with China, when the Japanese went in. The Chinese had no technology. They had no organized army. They were easy to beat.

But the idea we were sold was: Oh no—China is a great, powerful nation, and now they even have the bomb! Stalin gave them a bomb, so we can't fight them anymore. So we won't do anything to them, while they're murdering 50 million people. And remember the "baby-boomers" of the United States, we would have fought the world. We would have rid the world of tyranny, had we had leadership that would have led us to that. But we had this farce, called the nuclear, mutual assured destruction. We had this farce called the dropping of the bombs at Hiroshima and Nagasaki. Whatever it was, it wasn't dropping nuclear bombs—and Edwin Corley does a pretty good job in his *The Jesus Factor*, in trying to tell you what else it was.

And so, we have this nonsense Cold War, which enables Rome to put up all their dictators, their Communist dictators, all of them loyal to the Pope—including Ho Chi Minh. Ho Chi Minh had a secret deal with Pope John XXIII, and he was under the advice of a Roman Catholic Bishop all throughout the war.

The purpose of the Cold War was to carry out the Council of Trent, and to tie the hands of the American Protestants; and it was also used to unite the Protestants and Catholics of

America against Communism. Protestants and Catholics should unite on nothing. We are DIFFERENT. The Catholics have a final authority—that's the Pope. The Baptists and Protestants should have a final authority—that's the *Bible*. We don't unite on anything. We don't agree on anything. We don't agree on America's national purpose, so we don't unite. We're not uniting with abortion; we're not uniting with Communism; we don't unite against the Black or the Civil Rights Movement.

You see, all these things were used to unite Catholics and Protestants together here, so that, ultimately, Rome would be in control of all the Protestant denominations through the National Council of Churches and the Royal Council of Churches. And that's what they got. They took Princeton; they took Dartmouth College. All the great Protestant Universities are now in the hands of the Masons and the Jesuits. Harvard has a Jesuit House. They're controlled. And so, wherever they control education, they control the politics. And they control the education in China, Russia, all the Communist countries. Now that they have all of the dictators installed all throughout the world, they don't need the Cold War anymore. So now they can proceed with their next agenda, and that's the unification of Europe, the building up of Russia, and the destruction of the Western Empire. And that's their next agenda.

Martin: How do you see that unfolding?

Phelps: What's that?

Martin: The destruction of the Western Empire.

Phelps: As far as the actions of overthrowing the government and having a tyranny, is that what you mean?

Martin: Right. What do you see life like here in the next 5 or 10 years?

Phelps: It's hard to put a date on it; it's hard to put a year on it. But I would say it's going to continually become more and more a matter of "central power" in Washington. You're going to have less and less power in the Congress. And one of these days, the Congress is going to be closed. And all we're going to have is a Commander-in-Chief. We're going to have some form of absolutism, with the President becoming now a dictator.

Martin: Do you think George Bush, Jr. will be that person?

Phelps: He could be. I won't say he will be, but he could be. It will be someone like him—with complete allegiance to Rome, just like his father. His grandfather helped set up the CFR. His uncle is a Knight of Malta. It will be someone like him.

And he WILL be the next President. They've already chosen him in the College of Cardinals. Everything else is a show. Jesuit-trained Buchanan is a show. Roman Catholic McCain is a show. The Black Roman Catholic

Keyes is a show, although he tickles me. He advocates abolition of the *14th Amendment*. If that happens, what are the Black people going to do? They're not citizens; they have no rights! Dred Scott comes into play. He's a fake.

So, what I see is more and more centralization of power in the hands of the President. The Supreme Court is just a rubber stamp. He becomes the king. The courts are nothing more than the courts of the king's bench. The Federal Reserve Bank will remain in power. Everything will be monitored and controlled by Washington, unless some of God's men start trusting God and get in control of the state and cause it to secede. The only answer to this is state secession, leaving this Union—it's not a Union, it's an Empire—leaving the Empire that began in 1868, assuming national sovereignty, once again. And the first state that would do this, I'm moving there. Because I don't want to see the FBI anymore. I don't want to see the CIA. I don't want to see any of these national bureaucracies anymore.

Martin: Montana seems close. Arizona seems close.

Phelps: Well, when they do it, I'll move there. But that's what would happen if things continue as they are. We'll have race war. We're going to have the Moslems fighting the Klu Klux Klan. Whites siding with the Whites; the Blacks siding with the Blacks. It's going to be a blood-bath everywhere. And that will justify Martial Law, and the military, and the whole nine yards, and also foreign occupation; we're going to have that too. And you know how foreigners are in a foreign country. They rape the women. They couldn't care less about the social strata of the country. They have no mercy on the people. They have a foreign tongue. And that's what they'll do. And that's all the more reason for a state to secede.

I've advocated that Pennsylvania should secede for the last 15 years. We have our own deep-water ports; we have our own agriculture; we have our own heavy industry; we have coal; we have everything we need to be a sovereign nation. We don't need this Empire anymore. The only problem is, Pennsylvania is COMPLETELY controlled by the Jesuits.

Every major city is under their control. And so, the place is slated for destruction—all the Mennonite and Amish counties of Southeastern Pennsylvania. Everything else is Catholic: Pittsburgh, Scranton, Philadelphia, Harrisburg—all Roman Catholic. The Roman Catholic people, too, will also be sacrificed. They will be killed too. Let them not think that they're going to be delivered because the Jesuits run the show. According to the Jesuit *Molina*, in the tape I just sent you, it is lawful to kill—and they will kill as many Roman Catholics as necessary to bring this plan to fruition.

Martin: Define the Jesuit term: Universal Absolutism.

Phelps: Define it? That means worldwide, universal, over every nation, absolute power. Absolutism is their great doctrine, that absolute power resides in the hands of the General. He is limited by no constitution. He is limited by no law.

This is the Great Doctrine of Divine Right, the Divine Right of Kings that was so fought against by the Calvinists. We Bible-believing Calvinists believe in the Rule of Law. The Law is king. Rutherford's "Lex Rex". The Jesuits believe the king is the law—Louis XIV: "I am the law". So, it's going to be a universal, world-wide king who, himself, is the law. All authority will be in him, as he rules the world from Jerusalem, as the Beast.

Martin: Are we talking about the present Pope, or are we talking about Count von Kolvenbach?

Phelps: I'm saying that what's in position now will ultimately bring in the future Pope, whoever he is, and whatever it may be, as a Universal Absolutist—the Universal Monarch of the World, in Jerusalem.

Martin: Symbolic? Or you're saying literal?

Phelps: I'm saying that will literally happen. There will be a Pope, who will be killed; he will receive a mortal wound. And this is going to happen in the 70th week of *Daniel*. He will receive a mortal wound, according to *Revelation 13*.

This is the Beast, and he will come back to life. He comes back to life, mid-trip, at the very time that Satan and his angels are cast out of Heaven by Michael and his angels. At this time, Satan goes and he indwells the Beast, this Pope. Now he comes back to life, just like Christ. He was dead; now he's resurrected.

And what is he going to do? He's going to destroy the Catholic Church. He's going to destroy the Vatican; and he's going to go down in Jerusalem and demand to be worshipped as God, for three and a half years.

That's why the Vatican is indestructible. No one can destroy the Vatican. All the armies in the world couldn't destroy it. It has been determined that it will be destroyed by the Anti-Christ. And he, alone, can do it.

That's why, when the Yugoslavians wanted to mount an air attack against the Vatican in World War II, a bunch of clouds came over the airport and they couldn't take off, because they were going to bomb the Vatican. The world will not allow that to happen. The Vatican will only be destroyed by the man of sin, the Beast, the coming Universal Monarch, the ex-Universal Pope.

The Vatican has the most extensive library in the world, the most priceless and extensive library. It goes for miles, underground, in the Vatican.

Martin: Wouldn't you love to go in there.

Phelps: I would love to. Talk about finding sunken treasure.

Martin: We've almost covered it. I almost don't want to dilute this conversation with the FDA and AMA. Let's talk about them just briefly.

Phelps: Ok. World War II, produced of course by Rome, caused the Nazi experiments on the people in the concentration camps—the Jews, the Gypsies, the Socialists, primarily the Jews. But they experimented with things like fluoride. They experimented with things like EDTA chelation, which is THE treatment of choice for anybody with heart disease. They experimented with poisons. They experimented with surgeries. They experimented with all kinds of things on these people. They also experimented with vaccinations and immunizations.

There's a book called *The Nazi Doctors*. Everything that was learned by them was integrated into the American Medical Association, after the war. That's why we all have our municipal water supplies fluoridated. That's why they're all chlorinated, because chlorine decreases oxygen, and therefore causes cancer, because cancer grows in an anaerobic state—it's a virus, converting cells into mutants that are anaerobic.

Ok. All of Europe is using ozone to clean their water supplies. Here they use chlorine. They want us with cancer. And how do we get cancer? With the vaccinations and immunizations, where they inject us with live viruses, like the hepatitis vaccine—every one of them has the HIV virus, SV-40.

What they're doing is what they learned in Nazi Germany. They implemented here and they continue their research in the CIA. There's a two-tape set called *The CIA And The Virus Makers* which show how the CIA helped to create the HIV virus and various other viruses. They get into Robert Gallo, the world's foremost virologist.

Robert Gallo is a Jesuit. He's a Roman Catholic, Italian, the world's foremost virologist—and yet not controlled by the Brotherhood, by the Company? Ridiculous. He's under their control! He's doing all the research, and he doesn't want to be blamed for it—as the WONDERFUL Jew, Len Horowitz, proved. Again, we've got Jews getting in the way—Jews blowing their cover.

Martin: I've interviewed Len many times. He's a very courageous guy.

Phelps: Great guy. And he's right on target. And he hits the Knights of Malta in his book *Emerging Viruses: AIDS & Ebola*. He was a great encouragement to me when I saw him do that, when I read his book.

So, hey, let's just take it the whole way. Let's just go right to the Jesuit Order. And what the Jesuits did with the Cold War, with their Inquisition in the East, they carry out with

their war on the American people in the West, with their Medical Inquisition—cut, burn, and drug. And that's what it is.

Personally, I have my own home where I use ozone oxygen. I use ultraviolet blood irradiation. I can show you how ultraviolet blood irradiation incapacitates Lupus. It destroys Hepatitis. It destroys Meningitis. It destroys HIV.

This is a very simple procedure; I do it every day. It can easily be done by any medical doctor, and they won't do it. Because, when you kill off the virus, you don't have the diseases. You are thwarting what they wanted to do with their vaccinations and immunizations.

That's why they want to make a law. That's why that filthy Ted Kennedy, that Knight of Columbus, wants all these vaccinations and immunizations—when it should be a religious tenet of everyone: "It's against my religious convictions to put foreign pathogens into my bloodstream. It's going to make me sick by the time I'm 40. It's going to give me plaque build-up and heart-disease. I'm not going to do it."

In the meantime, they're suppressing all the things that reverse it: soft lasers, hyperbaric chambers, ultraviolet blood irradiation, oxygen ozone, north-pole magnetic therapy. All the things working together that would easily reverse it, they suppress, and consider it a crime. Make sense?

Martin: Rife technology.

Phelps: When I was in the office of my friend, William, in Maryland, he told me that he had a guy from NSA [*National Security Agency*] come in and talk to him about his blood irradiation, and told him: "I think that it would be wise for you to stop this."

Now, this guy who runs the clinic there in Maryland is an ex-Navy Seal. He's no pushover. So he says to the NSA guy: "Well, why do you say that?"

And the NSA guy said: "You know how Royal Rife died? We put poison on his toothbrush."

This guy was from NSA. So, that was a threat. Well, now, some people get scared, and some people get upset, angry. William is one of those guy who gets upset and angry, and it furthers him that much harder.

So, mysteriously, the head of the Ultraviolet Blood Irradiation Foundation died, about 3 or 4 months ago, in his apartment, with no autopsy. So they almost destroyed the foundation, but now he is in the process of securing capital—and he will, I'm sure, very shortly, and it's going to be untouchable. The machines will be put out and it will have UVC and UVA to do the blood, and we're going to kill-off all the viruses in the bloodstream. And we're going to teach the medical doctors how to do it. We'll provide the machines for them. And we're going to end this tyranny. And we'll also

educate them—no more vaccinations and immunizations.

There are only two things I'm a member of in this country: one is the national anti-vaccine society, and the other is Gun Owner's of America. Those are the only two organizations that are really worth supporting. If you get the vaccinations away from the people, they're not going to be sick. And if you maintain guns in the hands of the people, they can still use them against the tyrants. And if they go to church and read the *Bible*, they'll have all the spiritual zest and zeal to do it.

Martin: We haven't even talked about Nikola Tesla in this conversation.

Phelps: Yeah. He was deliberately thwarted by the FBI, all his papers stolen in 1943. J.P. Morgan destroyed him. J.P. Morgan was one of the kingpins in the Titanic sinking.

Nikola Tesla was a wonderful man. He came here for freedom. He was a Serbian Orthodox—a curse to Rome. The father of A.C. current. He developed a whole system of Universal Power, that we would need no coal or any of that. So, one of my other goals is to perfect the electromagnetic motor. When my book gets out, then I will be working with some men in perfecting electromagnetic motors, and they will be out, without a patent, privately.

Martin: We're just about there. Let's talk about Bill Clinton. How do you see Bill Clinton in relationship to the Jesuits? And how do you see Al Gore? What can our readers glean from what you're saying about their power base?

Phelps: Well, we must remember: where did Bill Clinton come from? How did he become Governor? His father was a powerful political figure, because his mother was nothing. So, he came from nothing to being something, through some powerful political figure, probably the Kennedys.

It's rumored that John Kennedy was his father; could be. In any event, Clinton was trained by the Jesuits of Georgetown. He was the class president of his junior year, I believe. His senior year, he was not re-elected because the student body said he was "too close to the Jesuit faculty".

So, he was groomed by the Jesuits to be a powerful political leader. He was put in place in Arkansas, runs that scam there, while he's Governor, in the drug trade, belonging to Rome, working with Reagan in the drug trade, and Bush. Then he's made President.

Remember the picture of him at Georgetown, kneeling at the grave of Timothy Healy? That says it all. He is the complete and total pawn of the Jesuit Order ruling from Georgetown University. He does anything they want him to do. He hasn't resisted a thing.

That's why he's untouchable. He can commit any crime. He can do any act of evil,

and never be prosecuted, because they'll call on traitors like Arlen Specter to vindicate him. And, of course, Arlen Specter was Spelly's Jew in the Kennedy assassination—evil, wicked, lifetime Senator from Pennsylvania, which shows me that there are no elections anymore. Nobody voted for Arlen Specter who I know. He's a gun-grabber. So, they made him a life-time Senator. They made Teddy Kennedy a lifetime Senator.

Bill Clinton is completely at their beck and call. He will get out of office. He will live happily ever after, unless he starts talking. If he starts talking, he's done. He is NOT a Baptist. He is loyal to the Jesuit Order.

Martin: Ok, let's talk about God and His Agenda.

Phelps: As I understand the *Bible*, I believe we are in what's called the Dispensation of Grace. I'm a dispensationalist. Now, there are those who say that dispensationalism was a brain-child of the Jesuits. Could be, could be Jesuits were involved with that. But I believe the *Bible* teaches this, because God deals with men in different ways, at different times.

He commands Abraham to sacrifice a lamb, but not me. We don't do that now. He commands Noah to build an ark. We don't do that now. He commands Moses to receive the Law of Sinai. We're not under the Law; it's for the Nation of Israel. He commanded his son to announce that the Davidic kingdom was ready to be established on Earth—repent, for the Kingdom is at hand. The Kingdom, promised to David, is about to be established, and that's why they called him Son of David.

And now we live in the Dispensation of Grace, called the present Evil Age, of *Galatians, Chapter 1:4*, and the Dispensation of Grace of *Ephesians, Chapter 3*. During this particular period of time, this stewardship, the Gospel says that the Lord Jesus Christ died for the sins of our world; he was buried and rose again.

And God commands all men, everywhere, to repent and believe on His name that they might be saved. But there is no other name under Heaven whereby we must be saved, save the name of Jesus. During this time, this good news of forgiveness of sin and free pardon, and we can be with the Lord for eternity, is going to every nation, Jews and Gentile. And during this Dispensation of Grace, Jews and Gentiles are regarded as one, in the body of Christ, when they're saved.

Now, according to *Romans, Chapter 11*, there is what is called the "fullness of the Gentiles". There is a fullness that is a predetermined amount of people who are going to be saved. We call them "the elect". We call ourselves the elect of the Lord.

Now when that elect, that predetermined number, is saved, then God will begin to deal with the nations and Israel, once again. And

that will begin, according to *Daniel, Chapter 9*, when the Prince shall come, shall confirm a covenant with many for one week. That is the 70th week of *Daniel*. The first 69 weeks have been fulfilled, from the decree, to rebuilding Jerusalem, to Messiah the Prince, the day Christ declared himself the Messiah of Israel, was 69 weeks of years. After that the Messiah would be cut-off, and Jerusalem would be destroyed. That is the gap between the 69th and the 70th week. The temple is not destroyed; the city is not destroyed; the Messiah is not cut-off, during the 69th or the 70th week. There's a gap between those two weeks, and that gap has gone to nearly 2,000 years. In the year 2032, it will be 2,000 years. Because Christ was crucified in 32 A.D.

Ok, during this dispensation, God is saving Jews and Gentiles out of all nations and placing them in the body of Christ, by the power of His Holy Spirit, as the Gospels preached. When the predetermined number comes to fruition, then the Lord will take out his *Bible*-believing church, and everybody else is left to go through what is called "the time of Jacob's trouble", in the *Book of Jeremiah*, or the Great Day of the Lord—the 7-year tribulation, talked about in the *Book of Revelation, Chapter 4-19*.

That 7-year tribulation will be when the Lord begins to judge this world for its rejection of the Messiah, and for their sins, having not been taken care of, not having been saved; although there will be many people saved during this time.

The Jews will be tremendously persecuted. The vast majority of them will be murdered, and there will be a remnant who will repent at the end of the Tribulation, at which time the Messiah will come and they will look upon him, whom they pierced, and weep because they will realize that the one who is going to save them from all these Gentile armies pouring into Israel, is the very one they crucified.

When the Lord Jesus destroys all the Gentile armies, he will then set up the Davidic Kingdom that he came to set up—the born-again nation of Israel.

Can a nation be born in a day? *Isaiah, Chapter 66*—they will be born-again, they will inherit all the promises, and Christ will sit down in the Kingdom with Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, just like he talked about, and he will eat the fruit of vine again. Because he said: "I will not eat this henceforth, til ye say, 'Blessed is he that come in the name of the Lord' until I eat it anew with you in the Kingdom." Then he will drink wine; he will eat the fruit of the vine; he will break bread; and he will be Messiah, King of the World at that time, ruling the world from Jerusalem.

So, what we have coming is more unbelief, more persecution, less faith, less manhood, less guts, and we have more persecution from the Jesuit Order, more monetary control. We have another scenario of the World Government,

under the Pope from Jerusalem, and that's what the Jesuits want. And, ultimately, God in His providence, has allowed for 42 months for that to happen: 1260 days.

So that's what I see coming. But what I believe is, I don't believe that the doctrine of the coming Anti-Christ should be used as fatalism—that we should: "Well, that's coming, so we can't do anything about it. The bastards are coming to take us out."

That's an excuse to cowardice. We need to do our duty. We need to resist evil in ourselves and around us, and as long as we have breath. And part of resisting that evil is resisting the Jesuit Order. It's resisting anti-Christian tyranny. It's resisting absolutism. It's resisting criminals who are in your government.

We have a civil responsibility, and that's to make sure government punishes evil and rewards good. And when it doesn't punish evil anymore, it's no government. We don't know allegiance to it anymore. We withdraw our allegiance, and we assume our own sovereign power.

And that's exactly what the Covenanters did with Scotland when they withdrew their allegiance from, what was it, King James II, or Charles II; they withdrew their allegiance and the English settled there and, ultimately, many of those Covenanters were killed. But in the glorious Revolution of 1688, they got their liberty.

Another thing is, all these men—they want to win right now. They want to do something and experience the win. We have no guarantee of that. Why not just say the way it is, resist the tyranny, and if we get killed in the process, then praise God—I mean, isn't Heaven a little better than this place? What's the big fear? All these men do not know the Lord, as far as trusting Him in the midst of a storm. They're full of fear; they're full of terror; and they're all afraid to die.

So, hopefully, with the true preaching of the Gospel—and ultimately there will be some preachers who will arise who will encourage us to do right and not fear death, and to resist these powers of evil—hopefully that will begin to change and there will be men who will call for secession, and states will begin to leave this Union, like Chechnya, and these others, and then the Lord will intervene for us.

If we honor Him, He'll honor us. If we fight for His causes, He'll bless us. And we need to stop looking at the odds. We've always been outnumbered. We've always been outgunned. And that's the way God likes it, because then, when we win, obviously He did it.

So that's what I see for the future, and I see there's a great vacuum right now that needs to be filled. And it can be filled with the men of God telling the truth, or it can be filled with Jesuits advocating everybody give-up, lay down their guns, and submit to this New World

Order, under the Pope.

The question is: What are YOU, dear reader, going to do?

Editor's note: Eric Jon Phelps' book Vatican Assassins will likely be available through Wisdom Books & Press (see Back Page) after August 1. We will provide specific information about cost, etc., in an upcoming issue of The SPECTRUM when it is closer to the date of availability.

* * *

Please note that Rick Martin's new email address is rm888@mindspring.com for any comments you may wish to direct his way.

* * *

The following are direct excerpts from the forthcoming book by Eric Jon Phelps called Vatican Assassins.

THE JESUITS – 1540

THEIR PURPOSE AND OATH

The purpose of the Jesuit Order, formally established by the Pope in 1540, is to destroy the Protestant Reformation. They call it the Counter-Reformation. Nicolini of Rome wrote:

“The Jesuits, by their very calling, by the very essence of their institution, are bound to seek, by every means, right or wrong, the destruction of Protestantism. This is the condition of their existence, the duty they must fulfill, or cease to be Jesuits.” [*Footprints of the Jesuits*, R. W. Thompson, 1894]

EXTRACT FROM JESUIT'S OATH

To this end the professed Jesuits have obligated themselves with an oath, part of which was published in 1899, and reads:

“I do now renounce and disown my allegiance as due to any heretical King, Prince or State, named Protestant, or liberals, or obedience to any of their laws or magistrates or officers.

“I do further declare that the doctrine of the churches of England and Scotland, of the Calvinists, Huguenots, and other of the name Protestant or Liberals, to be damnable, and they themselves to be damned who will not forsake the same.

“I do further declare that I will help, assist and advise all or any of His Holiness' agents, in any place where I shall be, in Switzerland, Germany, Holland, Denmark, Sweden, Norway, England, Ireland or America, or in any other kingdom or territory I shall come to, and do my utmost to extirpate the heretical Protestant or liberal doctrines, and to destroy all their pretended powers, legal or otherwise.”

[*Errors of the Roman Catholic Church*, 15 Contributors, 1894]

* * *

In 1981, one of our heroes, Alberto Rivera, disclosed the oath he took as a professed Jesuit. We read:

Ceremony Of Induction And Extreme Oath Of The Jesuits

(Given to a Jesuit of minor rank when he is to be elevated to a position of command.)

Superior Speaks:

“My son, heretofore you have been taught to act the dissembler among the Roman Catholics to be a Roman Catholic, and to be a spy even among your own brethren: to believe no man, to trust no man. Among the reformers, to be a reformer; among the Huguenots (French Protestants) to be a Huguenot; among the Calvinists, to be a Calvinist; among the Protestants (those who protest and disagree with the Roman Catholic institution), generally to be a Protestant: and obtaining their confidence to seek even to preach from their pulpits, and to denounce with all the vehemence (violent emotion) in your nature our Holy Religion and the Pope; and even to descend so low as to become a Jew among the Jews, that you might be enabled to gather together all information for the benefit of your order as a faithful soldier of the Pope.

“You have been taught to insidiously plant the seeds of jealousy and hatred between states that were at peace, and incite them to deeds of blood, involving them in war with each other, and to create revolutions and civil wars in communities, provinces and countries that were independent and prosperous, cultivating the arts and the sciences and enjoying the blessings of peace;

“To take sides with the combatants and to act secretly in concert with your brother Jesuit who might be engaged on the other side, but openly opposed to that with which you might be connected;

“Only that the church might be the gainer in the end in the conditions fixed in the treaties for peace, and that the ends justify the means.

“You have been taught your duty as a spy, to gather all statistics, facts and information in your power from every source: to ingratiate yourself into the confidence of the family circle of Protestants and heretics of every class and character, as well as that of the merchant, the banker, the lawyer, among the schools and universities, in parliament and legislatures, and in the judiciaries and councils of State, and to ‘be all things to all men’, for the Pope's sake, whose servants we are unto death.

“You have received all your instructions

heretofore as a novice (one who has no training), a neophyte (a newly ordained priest), and have served as a coadjutor (worked as a helper), confessor and priest, but you have not yet been invested with all that is necessary to command in the army of Loyola and in the service of the Pope.

“You must serve the proper time as the instrument and executioner as directed by your superiors; for none can command here who has not consecrated (made secret or holy) his labors with the blood of the heretic; for ‘without the shedding of blood no man can be saved.’

“I, _____, now, in the presence of Almighty God, the blessed Virgin Mary, the blessed Michael the Archangel, the blessed St. John the Baptist, the Holy Apostles, St. Peter and St. Paul and all the saints and sacred hosts of heaven....

“I, furthermore, promise and declare that I will, when opportunity presents, make and wage relentless war, secretly and openly, against all heretics, Protestants and Liberals, as I am directed to do.

“That when the same cannot be done openly, I will secretly use the poisoned cup, the strangulation cord, the steel of the poniard (a dagger) or the leaden bullet, regardless of the honor, rank, dignity, or authority of the person or persons, whatever may be their condition in life, either public or private, as I at any time may be directed so to do by any agent of the Pope or superior of the brotherhood of the holy faith, of the Society of Jesus.” [*Double-Cross: Alberto, Part 2*, 1981]

* * *

In addition to the Oath, the Jesuits have a guidebook entitled *Secreta Monita*. To the author's knowledge it has only been disclosed to the world twice: once in the 1600s and once in the 1800s. Because of the magnitude of its contents as it relates to our subject, *The Secret Instructions Of The Jesuits* (1857) is reprinted in its entirety [in *Vatican Assassins*].

[Due to the length of this material, we here at *The SPECTRUM* will only present a few excerpts and chapter headings, but this should be sufficient to give you a pretty good idea of what is contained within them. For the full presentation, refer to *Vatican Assassins*. The portions you are about to read have not, to our knowledge, been printed in any modern-day newspaper.

What you are about to read, *The Secret Instructions Of The Jesuits*, was first published in 1669 by the venerable and learned Dr. Compton, Bishop of London. In *Vatican Assassins* we read:]

His arguments on their authenticity, and his character as a scholar and divine, are a sufficient guarantee that he would never have given his name and influence to sustain a work

of dubious authority, or calculated to mislead the public.

We have only to add that the last American edition, published at Princeton, and this one which we publish, are taken from the translation which was published in London in 1723, and dedicated to Sir Robert Walpole, who was afterwards Lord Orford, and who had the high honor of being prime minister of George I and George II.

THE SECRET INSTRUCTIONS OF THE JESUITS

Chapter 1: How the Society must behave themselves when they begin any new foundation.

V. At their first settlement, let our members be cautious of purchasing lands; but if they happen to buy such as are well situated, let this be done in the name of some faithful and trusty friend. And that our poverty may be the more colorable gloss of reality, let the purchases, adjacent to the places wherein our colleges are founded, be assigned by the provincial to colleges at a distance; by which means it will be impossible that princes and magistrates can ever attain to a certain knowledge what the revenues of the Society amount to.

VI. Let no places be pitched upon by any of our members for founding a college but opulent cities; the end of the Society being the imitation of our blessed Saviour, who made his principal residence in the metropolis of Judea, and only transiently visited the less remarkable places.

VII. Let the greatest sums be always extorted from widows, by frequent remonstrations of our extreme necessities.

VIII. In every province, let none but the principal be fully apprised of the real value of our revenues; and let what is contained in the treasury of Rome be always kept as an inviolable secret.

Chapter II: In what manner the Society must deport, that they may work themselves into, and after that preserve a familiarity with princes, noblemen, and persons of greatest distinction.

I. Princes, and persons of distinction every where, must by all means be so managed that we may have their ear, and that will easily secure their hearts; by which way of proceeding, all persons will become our creatures, and no one will dare to give the Society the least disquiet or opposition.

II. That ecclesiastical persons gain a great footing in the favor of princes and noblemen, by winking at their vices, and putting a favorable construction on whatever they do amiss, experience convinces; and this we may observe in their contracting of marriages with their near relations and kindred, or the like. It must be our business to encourage such, whose inclination lies this way, by leading them up in

hopes, that through our assistance they may easily obtain a dispensation from the Pope; and no doubt he will readily grant it, if proper reason be urged, paralleled cases produced, and opinions quoted which countenance such actions, when the common good of mankind, and the greater advancement of God's glory, which are the only end and design of the society, are pretended to be the sole motives to them.

V. Above all, due care must be taken to curry favor with the minions and domestics of princes and noblemen; whom by small presents, and many offices of piety, we may so far byass, (bias) as by means of them to get a faithful intelligence of the bent of their master's humors and inclinations; thus will the Society be better qualified to chime in with their tempers.

VII. Princesses and ladies of quality are easily to be gained by the influence of the woman of their bed-chamber; for which reason we must by all means pay particular address to these, for thereby there will be no secrets in the family but what we shall have fully disclosed to us.

XV. Finally,—Let all with such artfulness gain the ascendant over princes, noblemen, and magistrates of every place, that they may be ready at our beck, even to sacrifice their nearest relations and most intimate friends, when we say it is for our interest and advantage.

Chapter III: How the Society must behave themselves towards those who are at the helm of affairs, and others who, although they be not rich, are notwithstanding in a capacity of being otherwise serviceable.

I. All that has been before mentioned, may, in a great measure, be applied to these; and we must also be industrious to procure their favor against every one that oppose us.

II. Their authority and wisdom must be courted for obtaining several offices to be discharged by us; we must also make a handle of their advice with respect to the contempt of riches; though at the same time, if their secrecy and faith may be depended on, we may privately make use of their names in amassing temporal goods for the benefit of the Society.

Chapter IV: The chief things to be recommended to preachers and confessors of noblemen.

VI. Immediately upon the death of any person of post, let them take timely care to get some friend of our Society preferred in his room; but this must be cloaked with such cunning and management as to avoid giving the least suspicion of our intending to usurp the prince's authority; for this reason (as has been already said) we ourselves must not appear in it, but make a handle of the artifice of some

faithful friends for effecting our designs, whose power may screen them from the envy which might otherwise fall heavier upon the Society.

Chapter V: What kind of conduct must be observed towards such religious persons as are employed in the same ecclesiastical functions with us.

Chapter VI: Of proper methods for inducing rich widows to be liberal to our Society.

I. For the managing of this affair, let such members only be chosen as are advanced in age, of a lively complexion and agreeable conversation; let these frequently visit such widows, and the minute they begin to show any affection towards our order, then is the time to lay before them the good works and merits of the society. If they seem kindly to give ear to this, and begin to visit our churches, we must by all means take care to provide them confessors by whom they may be well admonished, especially to a constant perseverance in their state of widowhood, and this, by enumerating and praising the advantages and felicity of a single life: and let them pawn their faiths, and themselves too, as a security that a firm continuance in such a pious resolution will infallibly purchase an eternal merit, and prove a most effectual means of escaping the otherwise certain pains of purgatory.

IV. Care must be taken to remove such servants particularly as do not keep a good understanding with the Society; but let this be done by little and little; and when we have managed to work them out, let such be recommended as already are, or willingly would become our creatures; thus shall we dive into every secret, and have a finger in every affair transacted in the family.

Chapter VII: How such widows are to be secured, and in what manner their effects are to be disposed of.

I. They are perpetually to be pressed to a perseverance in their devotion and good works, in such manner, that no week pass in which they do not, of their own accord, lay somewhat apart out of their abundance for the honor of Christ, the blessed Virgin, or their patron saint; and let them dispose of it in relief of the poor, or in beautifying of churches, till they are entirely stripped of their superfluous stores and unnecessary riches.

XIII. Let the confessors take diligent care

It is not worth while to try to keep history from repeating itself, for man's character will always make the preventing of the repetitions impossible.
—Mark Twain

to prevent such widows as are their penitents, from visiting ecclesiastics of other orders, or entering into familiarity with them, under any pretence whatsoever; for which end, let them, at proper opportunities, cry up the Society as infinitely superior to all other orders; of the greatest service in the church of God, and of greater authority with the Pope, and all princes; and that it is the most perfect in itself, in that it discards all persons offensive or unqualified, from its community, and therefore is purified from that scum and dregs with which these monks are infected, who, generally speaking, are a set of men unlearned, stupid, and slothful, negligent of their duty, and slaves to their bellies.

XIV. Let the confessors propose to them, and endeavor to persuade them to pay small pensions and contributions towards the yearly support of colleges and professed houses, but especially of the professed house at Rome; not let them forget the ornaments of churches, tapers, wine, and things necessary in the celebration of the sacrifice of mass.

XV. If any widow does in her life-time make over her whole estate to the Society; whenever opportunity offers, but especially when she is seized with sickness, or in danger of life, let some take care to represent to her the poverty of the greatest number of our colleges, whereof many just erected have hardly as yet any foundation; engage her, by a winning behavior and inducing arguments, to such a liberality as (you must persuade her) will lay a certain foundation for her eternal happiness.

XVI. The same art must be used with princes and other benefactors; for they must be wrought up to a belief, that these are the only acts which will perpetuate their memories in this world, and secure them eternal glory in the next.

Chapter VIII: How widows are to be treated, that they may embrace religion, or a devoted life.

Chapter IX: Of increasing the revenues of our Colleges.

XV. Let the confessors be constant in visiting the sick, but especially such as are thought to be in danger; and that the ecclesiastics and members of other orders may be discarded with a good pretence, let the superiors take care that when the confessor is obliged to withdraw, others may immediately succeed, and keep up the sick person in his good resolutions. At this time it may be advisable to move him by apprehensions of hell, and at least of purgatory; and tell him, that as fire is quenched by water, so sin is extinguished by acts of charity; and that alms can never be better bestowed than for the nourishment and support of such who by their calling profess a desire to promote the salvation of their neighbor.

XVI. Lastly, let the women who complain of the vices of ill-humor of their husbands, be

instructed secretly to withdraw a sum of money, that by making an offering thereof to God, they may expiate the crimes of their sinful help-mates, and secure a pardon for them.

Chapter X. Of the private rigor of discipline in the Society.

Chapter XI. How our members are unanimously to behave towards those who are expelled from the Society.

I. Since those that are dismissed, do frequently very much prejudice the Society by divulging such secrets as they have been privy to; their attempts must therefore be obviated in the following manner. Let them be prevailed upon, before they are dismissed, to give it under their hands, and swear that they never will, directly or indirectly, either write or speak any thing to the disadvantage of the Order; and let the superiors keep upon record the evil inclinations, failings and vices, which they, according to the custom of the Society, for discharge of their consciences, formerly confessed: this, if ever they give us occasion, may be produced by the Society, to the nobility and prelates, as a very good handle to prevent their promotion.

VIII. Let the misfortunes, and unlucky accidents which happen to them, be immediately published; but with entreaties for the prayers of good Christians, that the world may not think we are hurried away by passion: but, among our members, let these things, by all means, be represented in the blackest colors, that the rest may be the better secured.

Chapter XII. Who should be kept, and favored in the Society.

Chapter XIII. How to pick out young men to be admitted into the Society, and in what manner to retain them.

V. Let them be allured, by little presents, and indulgence of liberties agreeable to their age; and, above all, let their affections be warmed with spiritual discourses.

VI. Let it be inculcated, that their being chosen out of such a number, rather than any of their fellow-collegiates, is a most pregnant instance of divine appointment.

VII. On other occasions, but especially in exhortations, let them be terrified with denunciations of eternal punishment, unless they accept of the heavenly invitation.

VIII. The more earnestly they desire admission into our Society, the longer let the grant of such favor be deferred, provided at the same time they seem steadfast in their resolution; but if their minds appear to be wavering, let all proper methods be used for the immediate firing of them.

Chapter XIV. Of reserved cases, and causes of dismissal from the Society.

Chapter XV. Of our conduct towards nuns and female devotees.

[It is noted in the pre-publication copy of *Vatican Assassins* from which these excerpts

are being extracted that one of the pages is missing from this section of the instructions.]

Chapter XVII. Of the methods of advancing the Society.

I. Let our members chiefly endeavor at this, always to act with humanity, even in things of trifling moment; or at least to have the outward appearance of doing so; for by this means, whatever confusions may arise in the world, the Society of necessity will always increase and maintain its ground.

VII. The favor of the nobility and superior clergy, once got, our next aim must be to draw all cures and canonships into our possession, for the more complete reformation of the clergy, who wheretofore lived under certain regulation of their bishops, and made considerable advances towards perfection. And lastly, let us aspire to abbacies and bishoprics, the obtaining which, when vacancies happen, will very easily be effected, considering the supineness and stupidity of the monks; for it would entirely tend to the benefit of the church, that all bishoprics, and even the apostolical see, should be hooked into our hands, especially should his holiness ever become a temporal prince over all. Wherefore, let no methods be untried, with cunning and privacy, by degrees, to increase the worldly interests of the Society, and then, no doubt, a golden age will go hand in hand with an universal and lasting peace, and the divine blessing of consequence attend the catholic church.

VIII. But if our hopes in this should be blasted, and since offences of necessity will come, our political schemes must be cunningly varied, according to the different posture of the times; and princes, our intimates, whom we can influence to follow our councils, must be pushed on to embroil themselves in vigorous wars one with another, to the end, our Society (as promoters of the universal good of the world,) may on all hands be solicited to contribute its assistance, and always employed in being mediators of public dissensions; by this means the chief benefices and preferments in the church will, of course be given to us by way of compensation for our services.

IX. Finally, the Society must endeavor to effect this at least, that having got the favor and authority of princes, those who do not love them at least fear them.

* * *

JESUIT POWER

The Society of Jesus was thenceforth recognized as the chief opposing force of Protestantism. The Order became dominant in determining the plans and policy of the Rowish Church. The brotherhood grew and flourished. It planted its chapters first in France, Italy and Spain, and then in all civilized lands. The

success of the Order was phenomenal. It became a power in the world. It sent out its representatives to every quarter of the globe. Its solitary apostles were seen shadowing the thrones of Europe. They sought, by every means known to human ingenuity, to establish and confirm the tottering fabric of Rome, and to undermine the rising fabric of Protestantism. They penetrated to the Indus and the Ganges. They traversed the deserts of Thibet, and said, "Here am I," in the streets of Peking. They looked down into the silver mines of Peru, and knelt in prayer on the shores of Lake Superior. To know all secrets, fathom all design, penetrate all intrigues, prevail in all counsels, rise above all diplomacy, and master the human race, — such was their purpose and ambition. They wound about human society in every part of the habitable earth, the noiseless creepers of their ever-growing plot to retake the world for the Church, and to subdue and conquer and extinguish the last remnant of opposition to her dominion from shore to shore, from the rivers to the ends of the earth." [Ridpath's *Universal History*, John Clarke Ridpath, 1899]

* * *

The Jesuits are the true authors of socialist-communism. The economic system of the Dark Ages was feudalism consisting of the few rich landowners and the many poor peasants. It was a sin to make a profit by anyone other than the feudal lords. Thus, if the world is to be returned to the Dark Ages, the Protestant middle class must be destroyed. Socialist-communism accomplishes this, having yielded its bitter fruit in both Great Britain and the United States. The great deception is that the Jews are the authors of communism. (After all, is not Zionism Jewish communism?) The facts are that the Jesuits used their Masonic Jews to introduce it in 1848 and again in 1917 with the Bolshevik Revolution.

The Jesuits then moved their Shriner Freemason FDR to recognize Russia's bloody government in 1933. The Jesuits then financed Russian communism with their Knights of Malta on Wall Street. This enabled Joseph Stalin to carry out the purges of the Thirties.

Having deceived the world into believing communism was of Jewish origin, the Jesuits then used Hitler to implement "the Final Solution to the Jewish Question"—pursuant to the evil Council of Trent. The result was the mass murder of European and Russian Jewry at the hands of the Jesuit-controlled SS.

At the close of the Second Thirty Years War (1945) the Jesuits, with their Vatican Ratline, helped top Nazis to escape to South America. And where in South America? To the old dominion where socialist-communism had been perfected by the Jesuit fathers—to the nation of Paraguay.

The Jesuits entered Paraguay in the early

1600s, sent by the kings of Spain and Portugal. They established their supremacy over the natives called "Guarani Indians" and did not allow them to mix with the Spanish or Portuguese. It was among this people that the Jesuits established their communes called "reductions".

* * *

THE JESUITS — 1776

The Jesuits, now formally suppressed by the Pope, were allied with Frederick the Great of Prussia and Catherine of Russia. The Jesuit General was in control of Scottish Rite Freemasonry and now sought an alliance with the Masonic House of Rothschild in England. To accomplish this he chose a Jesuit who was Jewish by race—Adam Weishaupt. Weishaupt was a brilliant instructor of Canon Law—the evil Council of Trent—at a Jesuit university in Bavaria. We read:

"From the Jesuit College of Ingolstadt is said to have issued the sect known as 'the Illuminati of Bavaria' founded by Adam Weishaupt. Its nominal founder, however, seems to have played a subordinate though conspicuous role in the organization of this sect." [Occult Theocracy, Lady Queenborough, originally published in 1933]

On May 1, 1776, the Order of the Illuminati was officially founded in the old Jesuit stronghold of Bavaria. The Company would now use the Jewish House of Rothschild to finance the French Revolution and the rise of Napoleon the Freemason with his Jesuit-trained advisor, Abbe Sieyes. In spite of the historical writings of the Jesuit Abbe Barruel, who blamed the Rothschilds and Freemasonry for the Revolution, it was the Society of Jesus that used these very tools to carry out the Revolution and punish the monarchs who dared to expel the Jesuits from their dominions. The Jesuits, having been expelled from the Spanish Empire, found refuge in Corsica. From there they raised up their great avenger, Napoleon Bonaparte.

* * *

Lately, it was George Washington who was so beloved by France's General Lafayette. During the Revolution our great chieftain took the "boy General" under his wing for which cause the Frenchman named his eldest son, George Washington Lafayette. With this same endearing love the Roman Catholic Lafayette warned:

"It is my opinion that if the liberties of this country, the United States of America, are destroyed, it will be by the subtlety of the Roman Catholic Jesuit priests, for they are the most crafty, dangerous enemies of civil and religious liberty. They have instigated most of

the wars of Europe."

* * *

Napoleon was captured by the English and banished to the island of St. Helena. There, his *Memoirs* were written which accurately described his masters, the Jesuits:

"The Jesuits are a military organization, not a religious order. Their chief is a general of an army, not the mere father abbot of a monastery. And the aim of this organization is: POWER. Power in its most despotic exercise. Absolute power, universal power, power to control the world by the volition of a single man. Jesuitism is the most absolute of despotisms: and at the same time the greatest and most enormous of abuses...."

"The general of the Jesuits insists on being master, sovereign, over the sovereign. Wherever the Jesuits are admitted they will be masters, cost what it may. Their society is by nature dictatorial, and therefore it is the irreconcilable enemy of all constituted authority. Every act, every crime, however atrocious, is a meritorious work, if committed for the interest of the Society of the Jesuits, or by the order of the general." [Fifty Years In The Church Of Rome, Charles Chiniquy, 1968, reprinted from the 1886 edition, quoting *Memorial Of The Captivity Of Napoleon At St. Helena, General Montholon*]

* * *

The Knights of Malta and the Jesuits work together!

(Truth seeker, this may seem irrelevant now, but it is important for you to be aware of this connection. As we shall see, the Knights financed Lenin and Hitler from Wall Street, also using their Federal Reserve Bank headed by Masonic Jews, Warburg in particular.) The Knights negotiated the Concordat (a Papal treaty) between the Pope and Hitler in the person of Franz Von Papen. They also helped top Nazis to escape to North and South America after World War II in the persons of James Angleton and Argentina's President Juan Peron.

In America, the Knights, with their OSS, later the CIA, were behind "Operation Paperclip". After World War II, top Nazis and scientists were illegally secreted into the United States. Many were placed in the top-secret military installation in Tonapah, Nevada known as "Area 51". The perfection of the Nazis' anti-gravity aircraft (flying saucers) was to be completed there, among other secret technologies. "Operation Paperclip" was overseen by America's most powerful Knight of Malta, J. Peter Grace. J. Peter Grace was subject to the Jesuit-trained Archbishop

Spellman, as the American headquarters for the Knights was and is St. Patrick's Cathedral in New York.

* * *

1816 – JOHN ADAMS

Our founding Fathers knew of the Jesuit intrigue directed at the new Protestant Republic of these United States of America. In 1816, John Adams wrote to President Jefferson:

“Shall we not have regular swarms of them here, in as many disguises as only a king of the gypsies can assume, dressed as painters, publishers, writers, and schoolmasters? If ever there was a body of men who merited eternal damnation on Earth and in Hell it is this Society of Loyola's.” [*The New Jesuits*, George Riemer, 1971]

* * *

PRESIDENT ABRAHAM LINCOLN

A personal friend of Professor Morse believed his warning of this Jesuit conspiracy. He was President Abraham Lincoln. We read:

“The Protestants of both the North and South would surely unite to exterminate the priests and the Jesuits, if they could learn how the priests, the nuns, and the monks, which daily land on our shores, under the pretext of preaching their religion...are nothing else but the emissaries of the Pope, of Napoleon III, and the other despots of Europe, to undermine our institutions, alienate the hearts of our people from our *Constitution*, and our laws, destroy our schools, and prepare a reign of anarchy here as they have done in Ireland, in Mexico, in Spain, and wherever there are any people who want to be free.” [*Fifty Years In The Church Of Rome*, Charles Chiniquy, 1968, reprinted from the 1886 edition]

* * *

THE JESUITS — 1868-1872

This new nation would be a centralized republic with the President exercising powers of an absolute monarch. The old Federal Republic of Washington would be converted into a huge centralized Empire, with the ten planks of the Masonic *Communist Manifesto* replacing the *Ten Commandments* of Moses.

In order to accomplish this, the *Constitution* had to be amended—“by hook or by crook”. It would be amended in accordance with the Masonic cry of both French Revolutions. “Liberty” would be the *Thirteenth Amendment*. “Equality” would be the *Fourteenth Amendment*. “Fraternity” would be the *Fifteenth Amendment*. We now will examine the Fourteenth Amendment, as it was the coup

d'etat.

* * *

THE ASSASSINATION OF PRESIDENT LINCOLN

Even though he acted the tyrant in keeping Maryland from seceding and raised the Army of the Potomac to “put down the rebellion”, there is evidence that he had a change of heart. Accordingly to many, Lincoln was converted to Christ after viewing the battlefield at Gettysburg. He later joined the Presbyterian Church in Washington and had several spiritual conversations with his close friend and converted priest, Charles Chiniquy. We read:

“I will repeat to you what I said at Urbana, when for the first time you told me your fears lest I would be assassinated by the Jesuits: Man must not care where and when he will die, provided he dies at the post of honor and duty. But I may add, today, that I have a presentiment that God will call me to Him through the hand of an assassin. Let His will, and not mine, be done! The Pope and the Jesuits, with their infernal Inquisition, are the only organized powers in the world which have recourse to the dagger of the assassin to murder those whom they cannot convince with their arguments or conquer with the sword.... It seems to me that the Lord wants today, as He wanted in the days of Moses, another victim.... I cannot conceal from you that my impression is that I am that victim. So many plots have already been made against my life, that it is a real miracle that they have failed, when we consider that the great majority of them were in the hands of skillful Roman Catholic murderers, evidently trained by Jesuits. But can we expect that God will make a perpetual miracle to save my life? I believe not. The Jesuits are so expert in those deeds of blood, that Henry IV said that it was impossible to escape them, and he became their victim, though he did all that could be done to protect himself. My escape from their hands, since the letter of the Pope to Jeff Davis has sharpened a million daggers to pierce my breast, would be more than a miracle.” [*Fifty Years In The Church Of Rome*, Charles Chiniquy, 1958, originally published in 1886]

[Further along:]

Of the Jesuit hand in Lincoln's murder we read:

“I feel safe in stating that nowhere else can be found in one book the connected presentation of the story leading up to the death of Abraham Lincoln, which was instigated by the “black” pope, the General of the Jesuit Order, camouflaged by the “white” pope, Pius IX, aided, abetted and financed by other “Divine Righters” of Europe, and finally consummated by the Roman Hierarchy and their paid agents in this country and French

Canada on “Good Friday” night, April 14, 1865, at Ford's Theatre, Washington, D.C.” [*The Suppressed Truth About The Assassination Of Abraham Lincoln*, Burke McCarty, 1973, originally published in 1924]

* * *

THE JESUITS — 1945-1990

The Great and Terrible Second Thirty Years' War was now over. Europe, Russia, North Africa, China, and Japan were “a universal wreck” thanks to the Company of Jesus. Millions of “heretics” had been “extirpated” pursuant to the *Jesuit Oath* and the Council of Trent. Unlike the Treaty of Westphalia ending the First Thirty Years' War, the agents of the Jesuits controlled the negotiations at Yalta and Potsdam ending the second Thirty Years' War.

It was time to apply the Jesuits' Hegelian Dialectic worldwide. It would be known as “the Cold War”. The thesis and antithesis would be “the Free World in the West” verses “the Communist Block in the East”. The American Empire would head the West, and the Russian Empire would lead the East. Both sides would be financed by the Jesuits' International Banking Cartel centered in London and New York—the Federal Reserve and Chase-Manhattan Banks in particular.

The synthesis would be the destruction of the American Empire through the so-called “ending of the Cold War”. The illusion of ending the Cold War would legally enable Rome's Corporate Monopolies, federated together in New York City under the leadership of the Council on Foreign Relations, to give Russia and China high technology and financial backing. The giving of these necessities would perfect the War Machines of both economically communist and politically fascist giants for the purpose of invading North America, it containing the majority of the world's Protestants, Baptists, and Jews. It is for these reasons that the financial might of Hong Kong was given to Red China, along with an American Naval Base in Long Beach, California. It is for these reasons that the Panama Canal, built with American blood, sweat, tears and Yellow Fever, was given away to Panama to be manned by Chinese soldiers imperiling the American navy. It is for these reasons that the Jesuits in control of Washington have established nationwide gun registration for the purpose of nationwide gun confiscation just as they did in Hitler's Germany. It is for these reasons that the Jesuits, with their international corporations managed by the Knights of Malta, have financed and continue to build both the Russian and Chinese War Machines, while influencing American Presidents to close down scores of military installations across the country. These

facts spell invasion—massive invasion by millions of foreign soldiers, with no God and no mercy. And if the Jesuits can manage to blow-up the Dome of the Rock in Jerusalem and blame the American Empire for it, the Arabs will declare a holy war against “the great Satan”. The private wealth of Americans using International Business Corporations with bank accounts in the Bahamas will be seized just as they were in Castro’s Cuba. (The Knights have moved all their wealth into European banks denominated in Franks and Marks as well as Eurodollars, thereby escaping the coming American economic catastrophe.)

Meanwhile, as the Jesuits, with their American dictator’s internal police (FEMA) and foreign invaders, are “extirpating” “the execrable race” of American “heretics” and “liberals”, the European nations will be driven to lay down their historic differences and unify.

This unification will restore the Holy Roman Empire, for which reason the Jesuits are rapidly rebuilding Rome. When the smoke clears, China will control the East, Russia will control the North, and a unified R.C. [*Roman Catholic*] Europe will control the West. The Pope’s International Intelligence Community will see to it that Jerusalem is declared an international city with Solomon’s rebuilt Temple in her midst. World government will ensue and the Jesuits’ “blessed despotism” of the Dark Ages will have arrived, with the Pope being the Universal Despot of the World, so appropriately described in the *Protocols Of The Elders Of Zion*, while being the World Authority of *The Documents Of Vatican II*.

* * *

THE JESUITS — 1963

THE ASSASSINATION OF PRESIDENT KENNEDY

“It is of faith that the Pope has the right of deposing heretical and rebel kings. Monarchs so deposed by the Pope are converted into notorious tyrants, and may be killed by the first who can reach them.

“If the public cause cannot meet with its defense in the death of a tyrant, it is lawful for the first who arrives, to assassinate him.” [*Defensio Didei*, Jesuit Suarez, Book VI. C 4, Nos. 13, 14]

Freed remembers what apparently passes for polite conversation when men such as Colby and Cline get together. “It was quite bizarre” Freed said, “for the subject they chose was, ‘When is it acceptable to assassinate a head of state?’ Colby presented what he said was a theological and philosophically sound approach. The Catholic Church, he said, had long since wrestled with this question and had, to Colby’s

mind, emerged with a sound concept: “It is acceptable” he said, “to assassinate a tyrant.” [*Plausible Denial*, Mark Lane, 1991, p. 85]

“A conspiracy is rarely, if ever, proved by positive testimony. When a crime of high magnitude is about to be perpetrated by a combination of individuals, they do not act openly, but covertly and secretly. The purpose formed is known only to those who enter into it. Unless one of the original conspirators betray his companions and give evidence against them, their guilt can be proved only by circumstantial evidence...and circumstances can not lie.” [Special Judge Advocate John A. Bingham, quoted in *The Trial Of The Conspirators*, Washington, 1865]

This chapter will examine the forest, not the trees. The hundreds of works covering the assassination can be reduced to a few simple facts. These facts viewed in the context of the previous chapters lead us to the “Lion” in his “Den of Iniquity” that had the power to execute Kennedy’s murder and successfully cover it up. That Lion was the Cardinal of New York and his Den of Iniquity was St. Patrick’s Cathedral, “the Little Vatican”, and home base of the American Branch of the Knights of Malta. From the death of Cardinal Spellman in 1967 until now (1999), the succeeding “Lions” having kept the assassination covered-up were: Cardinal Cooke (himself a Knight of Malta) and Cardinal O’Connor, a former Navy Chaplain during Spellman’s Vietnam War, and presently the Archbishop of New York.

Knowing that President Kennedy was not going to escalate the Vietnam War, the Intelligence Community began to prepare for his assassination. Roman Catholic Lee Oswald was chosen to be a patsy.... As a CIA agent, he had been sent to Soviet Russia by Allen Dulles in 1959, supposedly as a defector. Knowing that the CIA (OSS) and the KGB (NKVD) had worked together during WW-II, Oswald apparently took a vacation for nearly two years. During that time he married a Russian whose uncle was a Colonel in the KGB.

When he returned to the American Empire in 1962, he associated with CIA agents Howard Hunt, Frank Sturgis, David Ferrie, Guy Banister, Count George DeMohrenschildt, and Clay Shaw. Oswald was CIA, and related to a Jesuit. Emmanuel Josephson tells us:

“An interesting angle is presented by the Lee Oswald involvement. His cousin is reported to be a Jesuit priest. And it is a matter of record that Lee Oswald was invited to address the Jesuit college in Springhill, Alabama, on the subject of his activities, two weeks before the Kennedy Assassination. The Jesuit involvement closely parallels that in the Lincoln Assassination.” [*The Federal Reserve Conspiracy And Rockefeller*, Emanuel M. Josephson, 1968]

Jim Garrison clearly proved the CIA was

involved in the assassination through Clay Shaw. He writes:

“...we discovered Shaw’s extensive international role as an employee of the CIA. Shaw’s secret life as an Agency man in Rome, trying to bring Fascism back to Italy, was exposed in articles in the Italian press.... To me among the most significant revelations were...the confirmation by both Victor Marchetti and Richard Helms that Clay Shaw had been an agent of the Central Intelligence Agency.” [*On The Trail Of The Assassins*, Jim Garrison, 1991]

And who was the Director of the CIA in 1963? It was Knight of Malta John McCone. Prior to that McCone had been a defense contractor who had formally headed the Atomic Energy Commission. Later in 1970, he was a board member of ITT while remaining a CIA consultant. Marchetti tells us:

“[The] ITT board member who later admitted to a Senate investigative committee that he had played the key role in bringing together CIA and ITT officials was John McCone, director of the CIA during the Kennedy administration and, in 1970, a CIA consultant.” [*The CIA And The Cult Of Intelligence*, Victor Marchetti, 1975]

Cardinal Spellman’s soldier, John McCone, Director of the CIA, participated in the Kennedy assassination.

Jim Garrison and others have proved that the FBI was also involved in the assassination. He writes:

“I already had concluded that parts of the local Dallas law enforcement establishment were probably implicated in the assassination or its cover-up. But now I saw that the highly respected FBI was implicated as well.” [*On The Trail Of The Assassins*, Jim Garrison, 1991]

Cardinal Spellman had two agents in the FBI. The first was the Shriner Freemason and brother-Cold Warrior, J. Edgar Hoover. According to Loftus, Hoover had cooperated with the Vatican Ratlines resettling Nazi war criminals in the Northeast. Why would he not cooperate with Spellman now? How could he refuse?

More importantly, Spellman’s key man in the FBI was Knight of Malta, Cartha DeLoach. As the third in command, DeLoach was in a position to supervise the assassination and suppress evidence. Garrison proved DeLoach did in fact suppress evidence.

After the assassination we see a telling relationship between Johnson and DeLoach. DeLoach was known as Johnson’s man in the FBI and the President would call him any time of the day. Curt Gentry writes:

“Lyndon Johnson couldn’t sleep. Late at night he had his aide, Marvin Watson, telephone the DeLoach bedroom. The president had suddenly become convinced that the murder of his predecessor had been a conspiracy and

wanted more information from the FBI.” [J. Edgar Hoover: *The Man And The Secrets*, Curt Gentry, 1991]

This is the Cartha DeLoach who had signed a five-year contract with Lee Iacocca's Ford Mercury in connection with the series, "The FBI". Both DeLoach and Iacocca were Knights of Malta, subject to Cardinal Spellman during the Kennedy assassination. Later DeLoach went on to be a director of PepsiCo. And according to Col. Prouty, that company also participated in Kennedy's assassination. We read:

"Nixon was in Dallas with a top executive of the Pepsi-Cola Company, Mr. Harvey Russel, the general counsel. Nixon was a legal counsel to that corporation. That top executive's son has told of Nixon's presence in Dallas at the time of the assassination, and Russell has confirmed the accuracy of his son's account. Later, sometime after the shooting, Nixon was driven to the Dallas airport by a Mr. DeLuca, also an official of the Pepsi-Cola Company. In addition, the son of another Pepsi-Cola executive was in Dallas at that time and had dinner with Jack Ruby, Oswald's killer, the night before JFK was murdered." [JFK: *The CIA, Vietnam, And The Plot To Assassinate John F. Kennedy*, Col. L. Fletcher Prouty, 1992]

DeLoach, Iacocca, and the Knights of Pepsi, now PepsiCo, all worked together.

At the time of the assassination in Dallas, the Catholic priest, Oscar Shubert, was sent from Holy Trinity Catholic Church in Dallas to administer "Last Rites" for the President. Knowing that Kennedy's wounds were wounds of entry, he reported everything to his superior. Shubert's superior was the Bishop of Dallas, then The Most Reverend Thomas Kiely Gorman, DD. According to Martin Lee's article entitled "Who Are The Knights Of Malta?" appearing in the October 14, 1983 edition of the *National Catholic Reporter*, Thomas K. Gorman was a Knight of Malta. Being a brother Knight he reported directly to Cardinal Spellman, and kept him apprised of what was happening in Dallas.

At the time of the assassination in Dallas, roughly 12:30 P.M. in the afternoon, all the telephones went dead in Washington, D.C. for about 30 minutes. How could this have happened? Someone at ITT had to be responsible, as it served the Washington area. In 1963, one of the VIPs of ITT was Francis D. Flanagan. You guessed it. Flanagan was a Knight. Later, McCone, with his brother knights, coordinated a deal between the CIA and ITT to better work together.

The author knows there were several Knights of Columbus involved in the Kennedy assassination. They were working for the FBI in particular. But the only notable Knight who was involved was Senator Edward Kennedy in that, through his silence, he was consenting to

his brother's murder. Maybe this is what has driven the perpetual Senator from Massachusetts to his ruined alcoholic life. Let us take a few moments to pray for the Senator that he might have a change of heart, that he would tell all, and that we might protect him. For he too was subject to the power of Cardinal Spellman.

Lastly we know that the Mafia was involved in the Kennedy assassination. The Mafia, CIA, FBI, and Office of Naval Intelligence has been working together throughout World War II. Jack Ruby was a mafioso and David E. Scheim makes it perfectly clear in his *Contract On America* that the Mob had at least two motives: the Kennedy brothers assault on Organized Crime and the loss of the Mob's gambling paradise in Cuba.

But those were not the reasons. The Mafia Dons were promised that they would make more money than Havana could ever produce, through the explosion of the international drug trade made possible by the Vietnam War. If they helped eliminate Kennedy, Johnson would escalate the war and, thereby, the drug trade. The CIA would bring the drugs in from the Golden Triangle, distribute them to the Mafia families, and both would profit.

More importantly, the Mafia's Commission had a favor to repay. Cardinal Spellman, through FDR, had arranged the release of "Lucky" Luciano because of "Operation Underworld" mentioned in the previous chapter. Now the Cardinal needed a favor. If refused, Spellman could use the entire intelligence community which he had helped to organize, to eliminate any mob boss. If agreed to, new gambling centers would open up, Atlantic City in particular.

Clearly, if the President was removed, everybody would acquire more power and wealth, the intelligence community would become more absolute, and the Cardinal would be even more respected by his peers in Rome. The rest is history.

Later, in 1964, for the first time in history, the Pope of Rome set foot in *Fourteenth Amendment* America. Cardinal Spellman had performed well and was rewarded by a visit from his Master, fellow Cold Warrior and Vatican Ratline handler, Cardinal Montini, who was now Pope Paul VI.

There is yet another reason for the removal of President Kennedy. He wanted to arm Israel. Loftus writes:

"In September 1962 Kennedy decided to supply Israel with defensive ground-to-air missiles capable of stopping aircraft, but not the Egyptian offensive missiles. It was the first arms sale by the U.S. Government to Israel... Kennedy promised the Israelis that as soon as the 1964 election was over, he would break the CIA 'into a thousand pieces and scatter it to the winds'.... With Kennedy's assassination in November 1963, the Israelis lost the best friend

they had in the White House since Truman departed." [The Secret War Against The Jews, John Loftus, 1994]

And why did the Vatican's Jesuits not want any arms sales to Israel at this time? Why did the Jesuit-controlled President Johnson turn his back as the Egyptian army moved up through the Sinai desert to prepare its assault on Israel in 1967? Because the attack upon Israel had to be provoked. That attack was provoked by the Jesuits' International Intelligence Community through Egypt falsely perceiving the weakness of the Israeli army and the supposed abandonment of Israel by the American Empire.

The six-day war, engineered by Knight of Malta James Angleton, had one primary purpose: the taking of Jerusalem along with the Temple Mount. The apparent lack of military hardware on the part of Israel provoked the planned attack by Egypt. Therefore, Israel launched a preemptive strike and, in six days, the holy city was in the hands of Rome's Zionist government.

Had Kennedy armed Israel, the Egyptians would never have been emboldened to maneuver for war. With no provoked war, there would have been no Israeli attack. With no Israeli attack, Jerusalem would never have been taken by the Zionists, controlled by the Jesuits' Mossad. With Jerusalem in Arab hands, the Zionists could never rebuild Solomon's Temple—unbeknown to them—for the Jesuits' "infallible" Pope "Who opposeth and exalted himself above all that is called God, or that is worshiped; so he is God sitteth in the temple of God [Solomon's rebuilt temple], showing himself that he is God." [II Thes 2:4]

It is safe to say that the Jesuit General, using the Pope with his most powerful Cardinal



New Life

Natural Internal Medicine

Dr. Carl J. Melville II,

Bachelor of Science Human Biology, D.C.

State of the Art Procedures

- 250 Item Patient Diagnostic Questionnaire
- Computerized Analysis of Lab Values
- 1 Hour Phone Consultation
- Follow-Up Lab Analysis 45 & 90 days Included

*** Extremely Effective & Thorough
Natural Prescriptions**

**We Are Global. We can Analyze
Lab Values to Any Location.**

We do "ALCAT" food Allergy Testing,
a cause of many problems & overweight.

Please call for full details.

909-337-9545, USA

in the American Empire, assassinated President John F. Kennedy in 1963.

For it was Cardinal Spellman, “the American Pope” in command of his soldiers, the Knights of Malta, who oversaw the assassination.

And it was the Knights of Malta, using the Central Intelligence Agency, who aided in the actual assassination of the President. Those Knights were: CIA Director, John McCone, CIA officers William F. Buckley, and Henry Luce.

In 1963, both William F. Buckley and Henry Luce were personal friends of CIA agent Howard Hunt. We read from Mark Lane’s *Plausible Denial* on page 270, concerning *Time* and *Life* magazines, of which Henry Luce was the owner:

“I (Howard Hunt) had them typed up on a typewriter (fabricated official cables), and they were xeroxed, and the xeroxes were eventually shown to a person of Mr. (Charles) Colson’s confidence, and in *Time* and *Life*.” Hunt, after swearing that he had never been involved in a disinformation effort to embarrass Kennedy, had now testified that he had merely sought to doctor and create evidence to prove that Kennedy was a murderer.

Again in *Plausible Denial* we read of Hunt’s connection with pompous William F. Buckley, Jr. on page 207:

“(G. Gordon) Liddy completed his testimony perfectly, stating that while he no longer associated with Hunt, he did see him last, he recalled, when both men demonstrated their support for another former CIA officer, William F. Buckley, as Buckley celebrated the anniversary of his television show at the New York Yacht Club.”

Dear truth seeker, Hunt was close to both powerhouses, Buckley and Luce. Hunt was also working with two of his fellow criminals in the future Watergate scandal, G. Gordon Liddy (Jesuit-trained) and Chuck Colson.

And in 1985, it was Mark Lane who proved in Miami’s federal court that Hunt was in Dallas the day President Kennedy was murdered. Therefore, the conclusion was obvious. The CIA, with its agent, E. Howard Hunt, had killed the President. In the words of the jury’s forewoman, Leslie Armstrong, found on the inside cover and page 322 of *Plausible Denial*, we read:

“Mr. Lane was asking us to do something very difficult. He was asking us to believe that John Kennedy had been killed by our own government. When we examined the evidence (for 65 minutes) we were compelled to conclude that the CIA had indeed killed President Kennedy.” Hunt had been part of it, and that evidence, so painstakingly presented, should now be examined by the relevant institutions of the United States Government, so that those responsible for the assassination might be brought to justice. ☞

Vatican Bank Sued For Alleged War Crimes

Editor’s note: We have been holding the following information for several months in anticipation of publishing it in conjunction with our Front Page story for this issue of The SPECTRUM.

As was mentioned in a note within the Front Page story, remember the superb 1984 Bantam Books volume by David A. Yallop, called In God’s Name, which details the author’s thorough and astonishing investigation into the murder of Pope John Paul I (the Pope just before the present one) on the night of September 28-29, 1978, after John Paul I had been digging into the massive web of corruption surrounding the Vatican Bank.

Considering the Jesuit-Vatican theme of our Front Page story, one is inclined to speculate that, though the Franciscan Order is principally implicated in this news item, they could well be the “fall guy” to protect and mask a Jesuit “guiding hand” behind the scenes.

What is most important to note here is not the lawsuit itself—which could have been “engineered” for any of a number of reasons not apparent on the surface. Rather, pay attention to the seemingly outrageous historical details of the accusations. These are shenanigans very similar to those routinely described in our Front Page story. Just a coincidence?

1/24/00 SHERMAN H. SKOLNICK

In apparently the first legal action of its kind, the Vatican Bank has been sued by World War Two victims and their heirs and beneficiaries. Brought as a class action in the U.S. District Court in San Francisco, the initial plaintiffs are Ukrainians and ex-Soviet citizens, but the affected class includes Serbians, Roma, anti-Fascist Croatians, and Jews.

The suit seeks “an accounting, restitution, disgorgement, and to recover damages arising out of defendant VATICAN BANK (hereinafter referred to as IOR (Istituto Per Le Opere Di Religione, Institute for Religious Works), the FRANCISCAN ORDER, and other banking institutions’ and religious orders’ and organizations’ participation in a common scheme and course of conduct:

“(1) to profit from, both directly and indirectly, the inhumane and genocidal system

instituted by the Nazi and Ustasha ideology;

“(2) to obtain, accept, conceal, convert and profit from assets looted by the Ustasha Regime and deposited in, or liquidated through, the IOR, Defendant Banks, and Franciscan organization during the ascendancy of the Ustasha regime and following the demise of the regime at the behest of former Ustasha and Nazi leaders through the offices of the Franciscan Order; and

“(3) to retain and convert assets deposited in their institutions by the Ustasha and the Franciscan Order.”

The suit uses the definition: “The ‘Ustasha Regime’ is defined as the German puppet fascist government of Croatia under the direction of its leader Ante Pavelic known as the ‘Poglavnik’ (Leader). The Ustasha regime operated under German protectorate from 1941 through 1945 and included numerous members of the Franciscan Order as both military and civil functionaries”. The Court papers state: “Among the top Nazi beneficiaries of the Croatian-Vatican treasure was Adolph Eichmann who received a new identity as a ‘Croatian refugee’ before being smuggled to South America.”

The suit points out “Evidence of the extent of the defendant’s participation in wrongdoing has only recently come to light as a result of the disclosure and declassification of archived documents in the United States, Great Britain, Germany, and other countries, as well as from the reports of several commissions and/or task forces created by the United States, Germany, and elsewhere, and in particular the 1997 Supplemental Report by the United States State Department: *U.S. And Allied Efforts To Recover And Restore Gold And Other Assets Stolen Or Hidden By Germany During World War II, The Fate Of The Wartime Ustasha Treasury*, released under the auspices of Under Secretary of State Stuart E. Eizenstat.”

Among the fourteen pages of details in the Court pleadings: “Vatican Bank...has its principal place of business and is incorporated in Vatican City but conducts business and financial transactions worldwide on behalf of the Roman Catholic Church including the United States and California with total assets in excess of 3 billion dollars. Defendant IOR engages in for-profit merchant banking transactions in the United States, California,

and elsewhere through its investments and transactions with other banks. Defendant Franciscan Order also known as First Order of Franciscans (O.F.M.) includes and/or included several Croatian Franciscan Orders in California, the United States, Croatia, and Italy."

Other eye-opening details in the suit include: "Croatian troops assisted the German occupiers of Ukraine in their systematic plundering and looting of Ukrainian resources and individual property. In exchange for the Croatian assistance in Ukraine, the Ustasha were given a free hand in Croatia and Bosnia to loot, plunder, and terrorize the non-Croatian populace. The Croatian Treasury contained plunder from Ukraine and assets seized from the Ustasha victims in Yugoslavia. Without the full support of Nazi Germany for its loyal ally, the Ustasha, the Ustasha Treasury would not have been permitted to retain the profits from Ustasha atrocities; instead these funds would have been sent to Germany."

Further: "Upon the demise of the Ustasha government in 1945, assets valued at between 50 and 180 million dollars were transferred from the capital, Zagreb. The majority of these funds, estimated at more than 80 million dollars, were transferred to Vatican City with the assistance of Roman Catholic clergy, and in particular members of the Franciscan Order, part of or sympathetic to the Ustasha."

Moreover: "Many officials of the Ustasha government, including the war criminals like Pavelic, were secretly housed by the Franciscan Order in Vatican City or Rome. The Ustasha Treasury with the assistance of IOR and Franciscans was used to resettle the Ustasha fugitives in Spain, Argentina, the United States, and other sympathetic countries. The Ustasha were also alleged to have reaped profits in conjunction with their Franciscan and IOR benefactors by black-market activities in post-war Italy, selling Vatican and Red Cross documents to Nazi war criminals and by acting as informants and provocateurs for various intelligence services."

As a class action, the suit raises common questions of fact and law, including:

"Did the defendant IOR knowingly or otherwise carry out banking transactions that involved capital or assets that included looted and plundered assets of victims of the Nazi and Ustasha Regime deposited with the IOR by the remnants of the Ustasha Regime or the Franciscan order?"

"Did the Defendant Banks, IOR, or Franciscan Order improperly retain or convert deposited assets of the plaintiffs to/for their own or another's use?"

"Did the defendants knowingly aid and profit from the concealment of the Ustasha wartime Treasury?"

"Did the defendants knowingly assist fugitive war criminals from the Nazi and

Ustasha regimes by making available and providing international transfer of funds?"

Among the pleadings "Facts Specific To IOR And Roman Catholic Religious Orders":

"Many high officials of the Ustasha government were Roman Catholic clergy and in particular Franciscans. The Vatican maintained an 'Apostolic visitor' in Zegreb, the Croatian capital from 1941 until the end of the War. Relations between the Vatican and the Ustasha were cordial. The Papal Legate in Croatia was Mgr. Marcone, who openly blessed the Ustasha, publicly gave the Fascist salute, and transmitted instructions from Rome to the Croatian clergy and episcopacy, principally concerning the forced conversions of the Eastern Orthodox Christians."

Among the many details of the complaint:

- That the former Ustasha Treasury was used post-World War Two to finance Nazi fugitives in exile.

- That the Vatican Bank to date "has refused to account for the Ustasha related transactions despite numerous inquiries from other governments and the London Conference on Nazi Gold."

Those close to the pending lawsuit advised us not to attract too much attention to the lawsuit on TV in Chicago. Why?

The apparent reason is the large Pro-Vatican Croatian community in the Windy City as well as what some contend is a large number of the Ustasha or their offspring who live in Chicago. In the 1970s, there were many violent events between the Croat and Serb communities in Chicago, including shootings and bombings, not well reported outside of town.

A few years ago, when we taped a one-hour cable TV show on the subject of Bosnia and Serbia, one of the program guests threatened to leave the studio if I raised the issue of Vatican complicity in "ethnic cleansing" of Serbs from Croatia, by which many thousands of Serbs were killed or injured. (Another guest did raise the issue.) During the Kosovo War, Spring of 1999, the monopoly press said almost nothing about the bloodshed in Croatia reportedly instigated, at least in part, by the Vatican.

It is perhaps no coincidence that the Vatican Bank suit was brought in San Francisco. Headquartered there is the Bank of America, owned jointly by the Vatican, the Jesuits, and the Rothschilds. The parent holding company, Bank America, has been reportedly largely bought out by the Japanese mafia, the Yakuza. Most every bank in California is reportedly owned by the Yakuza. Seldom mentioned by the news fakers: the Yakuza is the main force in West Coast dope trafficking.

A possible problem in the case getting a fair hearing and trial: Most of the judges in the federal judiciary in California are banker-

judges. Will they arbitrarily protect the Vatican Bank and other banking institutions implicated in the case? The federal appeals court in San Francisco is riddled with banker-judges. This is an unpublicized situation, by the way, throughout the U.S. and throughout the history of the federal courts in the United States.

For some background, visit our www.skolnicksreport.com website. In particular our stories: "The Vatican, The Giannini Family, And The CIA" and "The Pope's Three Banks In The U.S." (If I can get my scanner to work properly, I intend to post with this, some pages from the Vatican Bank lawsuit.)

* * *

Since 1958, Mr. Skolnick has been a court reformer. Since 1963, founder-chairman, Citizen's Committee To Clean Up The Courts, disclosing certain instances of judicial and other bribery (often implicating banks) and political murders. Since 1991, he has been a regular panelist, and since 1995, moderator-producer, of a public access cable TV show called *Broadsides* cablecast within Chicago, on channel 21 cable TV, 9 p.m. each Monday evening. For a heavy packet of our printed stories: send \$5.00 (U.S. funds) and a stamped, self-addressed BUSINESS-sized envelope (#10 envelope, 4-1/4 x 9-1/2) WITH THREE STAMPS ON IT, to Citizen's Committee To Clean Up The Courts, Sherman H. Skolnick, Chairman, 9800 So. Oglesby Ave., Chicago IL 60617-4870. Office: 8 a.m. to midnight, 7 days: (773) 375-5741. (PLEASE, no "just routine" calls). Call before sending fax. E-mail: skolnick@ameritech.net. 

HOME BASED
Global Internet Business
BREAKING ALL
RECORDS

PAYING WEEKLY COMMISSIONS
in 160 Countries in U.S. Dollars!

MARKET THE THREE TOP TRENDS

- Home Based Business
- Internet
- Websites

\$110 FOR 1 YEAR. NO OTHER COSTS!

Internet & Computer Education Included!

Website + Tools & Graphics Included!

Website Builder Tutorial Included!

→ 2 X Matrix Pays to Infinity! ←

Phone: 623-465-0237, Star Dust in U.S.A.

Independent Sales Representative

for SkyBiz 2000 products

skynet@skybiz.com

The Time Has Come To Awaken From Your Dream!

4/8/00

VIOLINIO ST. GERMAIN
&
ESU "JESUS" SANANDA

Do you hear the alarm clock ringing? It is calling you to the State of Awakening, for the time has come that you exit the time of your dream world and step into the true reality. Yes, you have been living in a virtual state of dreaming, and now that time of dreaming is ending. It is time that you open your eyes, sit up, and examine the world in which you TRULY exist!

Good evening. Germain here, along with my brother, Esu. We come this day to tell you that the time is over for the dream world you have been living in. We come unto you this day, in and of *The One Light of Creator Source*. We bring unto you only The Light and The Truth. We are of and in service unto *The One Creator Source*.

We would ask that you FEAR NOT, for this is the time you have been awaiting. It is not time for you to run and bury your heads in the sand.

You ones have known that this time would soon be upon you, and we are come this day to tell that this time has now arrived. Your

TRUE work shall begin very shortly; the time of informing the masses and sharing with them all that we have spoken is drawing to a close. We are come to tell you that you must begin your own creating and manifesting—and you DO know how. So, let the shackles fall from your feet, let the blinders fall from your eyes, and open yourselves unto your true nature.

You say that you feel as though you do not belong on the planet where you are, and I tell you a truth about that: You do not belong in the REALITY you have accepted, and have created for selves. So, it is your obligation unto yourselves that you re-create your reality and make your reality such that you DO feel as though you belong.

That which you perceive to be your reality, is really the dream state, and from that state you must awaken. You must actually see the world, the universe, and selves without the influence of what you perceive as reality, which in fact, is but the dream world.

now realized such. But, stop and begin to pay attention, for you will find, in so doing, that nearly everything you have been able to perceive as a reality has become a reality. Now you must stretch the limits of that which you perceive as possible, and include anything that you can think, and you shall be able to manifest even that which you, until now, have not been able to conceive as possible for your existence.

Your existence is not limited to that third-dimensional, heavy body that you perceive to be self. YOU HAVE, IN ACTUALITY, NO SUCH THING AS LIMITATIONS! You are not bound by the physical limitations, for you are more than a physical being. You are bound only by your own limited thinking and perceptions.

You must step outside the box; think outside the box; and begin to exist outside that box. The box has walls of limitation—ah—but those limitations are only in your own mind's perception. Change the perception, and you change your reality.

"All hocus pocus!" you say? Well, I beg to differ with you.

Again, that comes from your limited thinking and limited perceptions. That which you deem impossible, yet exists, you call magic or hocus pocus. It is neither, I assure you.

You are not bound by either time or space, and you must begin to understand that you exist in all times and in all places, for you are but a holographic bit of the entire Whole of Creation. And, as one holographic bit, you contain ALL the information of the Whole. Yet, because you are perceiving through such small vision, you cannot see past that which is in front of your physical eyes.

You have been looking through eyes that have a film over them. Remove the film and see clearly that which has been in front of you the whole time, for there are many, many things which exist with you that you have never been aware of before now.

You think we exist in a higher dimension, and that is true. But the higher dimension is only limiting to your physical being, as you have perceived it to be. Your physical body can also elevate in frequency now, which will allow you to be bound not by any so-called "laws of physics", but only by the limits in your own mind. It must always begin in your mind, for your mind has such control over your physical bodies that, unless the mind is first changed, no outward change will take place.

That is the why for all these years of

Your existence is not limited to that third-dimensional, heavy body that you perceive to be self. YOU HAVE, IN ACTUALITY, NO SUCH THING AS LIMITATIONS! You are not bound by the physical limitations, for you are more than a physical being. You are bound only by your own limited thinking and perceptions.

— A Reminder —

Is It Time To Renew Your Subscription To *The SPECTRUM* ?

You can tell from your address label on your envelope when your subscription expires. For example:

JOHN DOE
123 MAIN ST
ANYTOWN, VA 23451

2 issues left

\$45.00 for 12 issues, U.S. 1st Class Mail

\$55.00 Canadian; \$60.00 Foreign

Call 1-877-280-2866 for charge card orders,

or mail check or money order to:

9101 West Sahara Ave., PMB 158

Las Vegas, NV 89117

So, that which you do not like, you must change it and re-create it, for it is your duty and your free-will to do so.

Each of you reading this message have been, whether you realize it or not, creating a n d manifesting your own reality for quite some time—only you have just

information flow—to reprogram the mind, because of the inherited limited thinkingness.

In reality, the only laws of physics are those which you have accepted. In reality, there are no such things as limitations in the laws of physics, for even in what you call the physical universe, only that which you perceive to be limitations are in fact limitations. Change the perception, and you change the limitations. Do you see the truth of this?

There is so much more under both Heaven and Earth that you are unaware of, due to your self-inflicted limitations, and only YOU can remove those limitations. But in order to do so, you must first reject the lie you have been taught—and that lie is that there are limitations.

You are bound by your own fears of the unknown, and afraid to walk where no man has already been. AND THAT, DEAR ONES, IS YOUR GREATEST LIMITATION!

Fear is a negation, and in all the Omniverse of universes, that is known. Fear only holds you back, limits you. So, remove ALL of your fears—those you are clearly aware of and those which you may only suspect, and you will have removed your limitations.

YOU MUST COME TO KNOW THAT ALL IS POSSIBLE!

The only way you can come to that point is to begin to reject those things of the lie, which are known unto you as your own fears. If you

are afraid to walk in the darkness, then you shall never find the Light switch, and you shall remain in the darkness. You must, therefore, have the KNOWING that the Light switch exists, and if that switch is thrown, then darkness will disappear and the Light shall prevail.

It is the same with your own limitations. You do not expand and stretch yourselves because you fear that you may be wrong. Well, those fears are keeping you from turning on the Light, and the lies of those fears have worked very well for many eons of time.

WE ARE HERE TO TELL YOU THAT YOU HAVE NOTHING TO FEAR!

The only thing which can keep you from the Light is your own self-imposed limitations, brought unto selves by your own inbred fears.

Throw off the shackles of your fears, and remove the blinders of lies from your eyes. See that darkness is but the illusion, and is your dream state. For once the Light is turned on, darkness does not exist.

But, conversely, how do you turn on darkness? It cannot be done, can it? You see? Darkness is a lie! In order for darkness to be, the Light must be extinguished.

Have you ever known to turn on darkness? No, you only know to turn on Light!

See the riddle? Know the answer. Darkness can only exist where there is absence of Light.

In all of Creation—and that includes

ALL universes and ALL dimensions and ALL planes of reality—the Law of Light is universal, and in fact is the only Law there is. How could it be otherwise, as *The One Light IS Creator Source of All That Is?*

You come out of the darkness only by bringing forward the Light, and when the Light is brought forward (radiated outward from your knowing within), you will understand and KNOW that darkness is the illusion.

Only YOU can cause yourself to stop living in the illusion of darkness. Only you can bring yourself into the Light by taking down the walls of the boxes in which you have imprisoned yourself and limited self. You will then find that you are limitless, and that you have at last awakened from your dark dream world.

So, again, we say unto you that the morning of your reality has dawned, and you must awaken! You and only you can cause yourself to open your eyes and begin to live in the world you are responsible for by your own manifested creation. Think upon this, for in so doing, you will understand that it is, in fact, Truth.

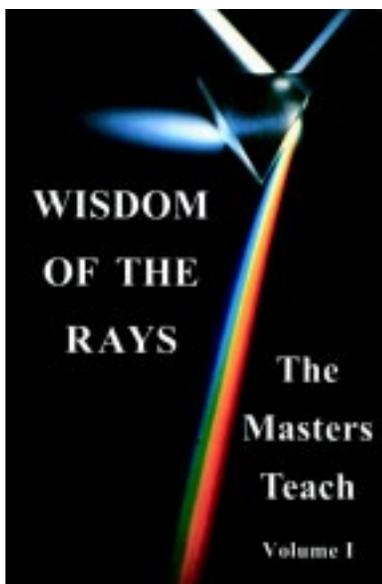
We are Germain and Esu, and we leave you now, with your new world. We leave as we came—in and of *The Light of the One Creator Source*. Bless you.

Go forth from your dreams of darkness and ignorance, and on into the Radiant Light of Truth and Understanding. Salu. 

Wisdom Of The Rays: The Masters Teach

The expansive yet compassionate nature of the messages delivered in *WISDOM OF THE RAYS: The Masters Teach* not only challenges those already firmly committed upon the spiritual path, but also provide a serious first step to help ones who are just awakening to (and inquiring about) the magnificent Spiritual Transformation now sensed by many to be in progress upon this planet.

Volume I & Volume II



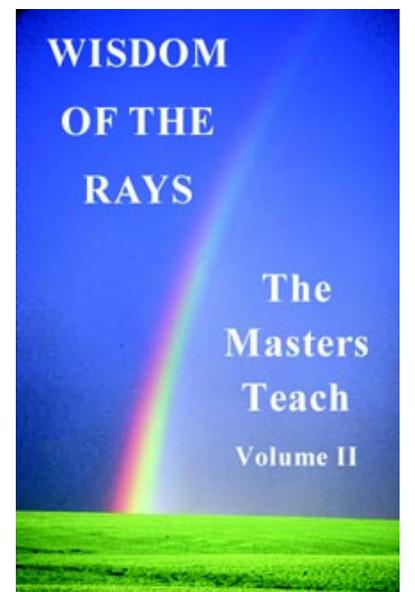
Preface & Introduction by
Dr. Edwin M. Young
(400 pages + 4 color photos)

“Our Elder Brothers from the Higher Realms of Creation are attempting to communicate with ALL of us at this time. Why? Take a look around you. The old ways of doing things aren’t working. Our planet is entering a time of massive, turbulent change and renewal. To put it bluntly: we NEED help! And that’s where this book comes into the picture. Yes, eventually ‘the Phoenix will arise from the ashes’ after this Great Cleansing process, but the ride could be quite a bumpy one, especially for those ill-prepared for what is to happen.

“Just how we choose to deal with such change is THE question each of us must confront. Yet confusion swirls everywhere upon Earth at this time. And restless searchers cry out for that which may help them cope with these truly challenging times ahead. Thus these messages courtesy of our most loving Elder Brothers from the Higher Realms of Creation who are but further along the same spiritual path we all must eventually walk.”

(From the Back Cover of *WISDOM OF THE RAYS: The Masters Teach*, Volume 1)

(See Back Page for ordering information)



Preface by
Dr. Edwin M. Young
(500 pages)

News Desk Special Report:

Does Elian Gonzales Case Bring Out The “Best” In Clinton’s Criminal Regime?

Editor’s note: The following is an excerpted collection of revealing insights you may not have observed discussed on the controlled print and broadcast media’s propaganda machinery, for obvious reasons! Little Elian Gonzales is most certainly a pawn on a playing field of sordid political shenanigans. Just what the truth of the matter may be is still up for discussion and the following emsemble provides some truly insightful points of view on the matter.

4/26/00 DR. AL OVERHOLT

From the ILLUSIONS, <illusions@beyond-the-illusion.com>, 4/24/00: [quoting]

From: Arlene <mindfire@pacificcoast.net>

“Those who cast the votes decide nothing. Those who count the votes decide everything.”
— Josef Stalin

Listen anytime to Votefraud vs. Honest Elections “crash course” radio show over the internet at www.sightings.com in the archives, April 3, 2000 show, Jeff Rense host, Jim Condit Jr. guest.

Thanks to Rep. Tom Delay of Louisiana on *Meet The Press*, Senator Bob Smith in an Easter Sunday nationally televised press conference, and the *newsmax.com* website, we have the following, showing the utter illegality of what our occupation New World Government did to Elian and the Miami Gonzales Family:

On Easter Sunday’s edition of *Meet The Press*, Rep. Tom Delay faced off with one of the Clinton Administration International Criminals, Eric Holder, considered by them a Deputy Attorney General, and pinned his ears back. Delay forcefully made the point that this was the first time in American history that the Executive Branch invaded a private home WITHOUT a court order, and WITHOUT a warrant.

And God bless Senator Bob Smith of New

Hampshire, who eloquently made the same points, and many others, in an Easter Sunday morning press conference. He was followed by a tearful and moving Marisleysis Gonzales, who beautifully represented all that is good in this fight against pure evil.

And this from *NewsMax*, dated Saturday April 22, 2000:

LEGAL ANALYSTS COMMENT ON RAID

NEWSMAX.COM—Andrew Napolitano, legal analyst for Fox News and a constitutional scholar, had this exchange today on Fox with Eric Holder, Reno’s second in command at Justice:

Napolitano: Tell me, Mr. Holder, why did you not get a court order authorizing you to go in and get the boy?

Holder: Because we didn’t need a court order. INS can do this on its own.

Napolitano: You know that a court order would have given you the cloak of respectability to have seized the boy.

Holder: We didn’t need an order.

Napolitano: Then why did you ask the 11th Circuit Court of Appeals for such an order if you didn’t need one?

Holder: [Silence]

Napolitano: The fact is, for the first time in history, you have taken a child from his residence at gunpoint to enforce your custody position, even though you did not have an order authorizing it.

[End of quote from the *newsmax.com* website.]

So, the usurpers of the Executive Branch of our American government turned a BIG corner on Good Saturday, 2000—they openly, violently, and completely violated the *Fourth Amendment* to the *US Constitution* by raiding a private home without a warrant and kidnapping a person, a child in that home, without a court order, which had been specifically denied them by the circuit court a few days earlier (the court having noted that Reno and the INS themselves had asked for a court order to transfer custody

of Elian to the father, Juan Miguel, from the Miami family—**WHICH FAMILY WAS STILL CONTINUING TO EXERCISE THE CUSTODY GRANTED THEM** BY RENO HERSELF and the INS five months ago, shortly after the boy was rescued from the ocean.

Now, note well: What the Executive Branch usurpers did, was combine in themselves the Executive, Judicial, and Legislative branch just like any other dictatorship throughout history. Just as this administration has usurped the high offices it occupies by means of unverifiable elections, counted in secret—just like all the other dictatorships in history which use elections as a cover have done.

To be clear, of course, it is not the low-level, cocaine-nosed opportunist, Clinton, who has effective working control of our computerized election system, but the Permanent Revolution Ruling Elite behind him, the Fed, and the Five Big TV Networks.

This Ruling Elite also controls puppet Gore and puppet Bush, as we have often stated in this e-wire. And, if honest, verifiable elections, with paper ballots counted by citizens in each neighborhood, are not restored, then the Ruling Elite will pick either Bush or Gore to install in the upcoming computer-generated election results.

At about 3 PM on Sunday, the Clinton/Reno/Castro Junta, which had maintained until now that they didn’t need a court order or warrant to snatch Elian, have floated a story that they actually DO have a court order signed by a federal judge after all. Sorry, Clinton Liars, you’re 30 hours too late with this latest ploy—or else how do you explain your failure to cite it under the intense criticism of yesterday and today, under which pressure you simply said you didn’t need one.

Before going on, as I write this, there has now been 24 hours PLUS passed since the Clinton Criminals grabbed Elian without any public appearance of Elian and Juan Miguel. No video yet. No public appearance yet.

In the Easter Sunday press conference, Marisleysis Gonzales charged openly what was already on the Internet on Saturday—that we are being fed computer created photos by Thug Greg Craig with regard to the happy reunion of father and son.

She made the point that she had cut Elian’s hair the day before, and that the short hair evident on Elian’s head as he was grabbed from the house by the Clinton Criminals differs from the longer hair shown on the photos released by Thug Greg Craig later that day. The Drudge Report [thedrudgereport.com] carried side by side pictures of the pre-dawn snatch and the Craig-provided photo, with the headline: “My, Elian, how your hair has grown in the last three hours!” and the further headline above another set of pictures: “And what nice teeth you’ve grown!”

While awaiting further evidence, from my own observation it seems clear that the hair on the side of Elian's head in the pre-dawn snatch photo is very close to the head, almost like a military or burr haircut, and in the later Craig-provided photo, Elian's hair seems to be much more bushy on the side, although still close cropped.

As far as the missing tooth goes, Elian clearly has all his top teeth in the Craig-released photo, but the bottom teeth are not shown. In a magnified version of the picture on the Drudge website, using a normal magnifying glass at my computer screen, it seems clear that in the pre-dawn snatch picture on the Drudge website Elian is missing both a top tooth and a bottom tooth, although I will reserve final judgment pending further analysis by photo experts INCLUDING experts that are NOT provided by our occupation government.

FOX network is claiming for hours on Sunday that they've engaged a professional photo analyst who says the Craig photos are authentic—without naming the expert!

Further, I suspect, having been so advised by medical personnel, that Elian is probably under heavy sedation and medication, probably being treated by mind-altering drugs—which is why his government kidnappers and captors have not been able to produce a video or a live appearance of Elian in the time since the grab.

Thug Craig assures UPI that the photos are real, because the curtains in the background in the photos are the same ones in Juan Miguel's mysterious living quarters at the military base. And whose word do we have for the curtains? Why, Thug Craig himself.

What do you want to bet that somebody's frantically scampering not only for similar curtains, but also for that batman shirt that Elian is sporting in the Craig photo? Who snapped the Craig photo? They can't give any names. Hmmm.

Notice, as one of the Miami Gonzales relatives pointed out at the Easter Sunday press conference, the Clinton/Reno Junta, so interested in protecting children from guns, had NO PROBLEM sending assault rifles in against Elian, within a few feet of his face, carried by a New World Order paratrooper wearing scary, Star Wars-like riot gear. Gun control for YOU, Mr. & Mrs. America, but NOT for the New World Order stormtroopers who are to be your oppressors. (See the list of domestic enemies who should be dealt with, at the end of this message.)

Jack Thompson, attorney for *newsmax.com*, revealed on FOX Cable News Network that the urgency for the stormtrooper kidnapping by Clinton/Reno/Craig/Castro was that Elian Gonzales, the boy himself, is the plaintiff in the case that is pending for resumption on May 11, 2000, and if Elian's captors now produce a document by Elian dropping the court case, then the coast is clear for Castro to order the

dad to fly back to Cuba, taking Elian with him.

IF the scenario in the above case happens, then the pre-dawn commando raid to snatch Elian can be seen even more clearly for what it is: a Communist police-state tactic to return 6-year-old Elian Gonzales to a Police State.

Beware of Jesse Jackson: Jesse Jackson showed up on CNN's *Late Edition* as a defender and apologist of the Clinton/Reno commando raid that snatched Elian, as well as urging aid for the failing Castro regime. Jackson wants to get in the middle of the negotiations, and the Miami Gonzales family should BEWARE of this slippery turncoat snake, who has become increasingly compromised as he's gotten older.

[*Editor's note: The above caution is surely a gentle understatement of the situation. Readers may recall the extremely informative article back in our January 2000 issue of The SPECTRUM, by Sherman Skolnick, detailing a wide array of Jesse Jackson's shenanigans and shady affiliations. That outlay was titled: "On The Rev. Jesse Jackson And His Role In The Murder Of Dr. Martin Luther King, Jr." After digesting that information, it should not surprise anyone why Jesse throws himself upon so many situations that are seemingly none of his business.*]

Beware neutralizing editorials which merge the good with the evil. Bob Schieffer of *Face The Nation* and Tony Snow of *Fox Sunday Baloney*. This is why Tony Snow has the job he has, because he consciously, or probably unconsciously, intuitively acts as a safety valve for concerned citizens blowing off steam, and nothing more.

All polls should be questioned, of course. On mid Sunday afternoon, a major shift is happening on FOX network. It appears that suddenly they are letting through calls almost exclusively from Americans who fully and enthusiastically support Reno and the INS. This is a common tactic of the Big Five networks: cover the event objectively, more or less, when it's first breaking, but then orchestrate the coverage, polls, and calls (by pre-qualifying calls) to give the impression that public opinion is shifting to the position desired by the Occupation Government and the Ruling Elite behind it.

Please, if anyone can get to the Marisleysius and the Gonzales family, please explain to them that all of these polls may be faked, and that they should not lose heart because of polls about which we know nothing.

Notice how silent Al Gore is—boy, his disagreement with Clinton/Reno/Castro is really deeeep, and full of conviction.

Jeb Bush, Governor of Florida, has covered himself in shame. He should have acted like Governor Fob James of Alabama, who said he would use the National Guard to protect the *Ten Commandments* hanging in Judge Roy

Moore's courtroom.

Bush should have done the same, and Clinton/Reno/Castro would have been checkmated. But, Jeb Bush's inaction and impotency is a clear indicator of what Texas Gov. George W. Bush will be as president—not worth a whit, and implementing the same New World Order agenda, with a more conservative face and plenty of meaningless lip service.

I have to deal with the thuggish attorney, Greg Craig, who is very typical of the brand of totally self-centered, totally ruthless, totally intergrity-less, might-makes-right barbarians in a legal suit with whom I have had to deal since challenging the Ruling Elite locally and nationally since 1979.

This type of amoral, dead-eyed, ostensibly soul-less individual is part of one of the worst banes afflicting our society, and a frightening phenomenon. In Cincinnati, examples of such individuals are Judge Thomas Crush, Judge Norbert Nadel, former county GOP head Ralph Kohnen, former GOP head Eugene Ruehlmann, and now Ohio Secretary of State Joe Deters, among others. I'm sure you have this type of totally sold-out enforcer in your area as well. May some of these men come to their senses and recover their souls, the price of which in each case exceeds the whole world, as scripture tells us.

Anyway, on CNN's *Late Edition* with Wolf Blitzer, thug Craig made clear that HE would not allow the Miami Gonzales family, the press, an independent doctor, or anyone else to go in to verify that Elian is conscious, is not drugged, is himself. Now, I wonder why that would be?

While Blitzer asked Craig and another dead-eyed Reno mouthpiece, Doris Liesner (spelling?), whether or not US officials had drugged the boy, which they both denied, the question was never asked whether Castro's Cuban officials on the scene administered the drugs to Elian, or whether private cooperators administered drugs—so that these Occupation Government frontiers could plausibly deny a US government involvement.

Overriding the Mayor: Miami Mayor Joe Carollo was kept in the dark regarding the raid BY HIS OWN POLICE CHIEF, on orders of the Federal Government. On CNN's *Late Edition*, Mayor Carollo told the nation that he asked his police chief and city manager what law they were following by keeping him in the dark about the impending raid, involving a case where no investigation was even pending?!

Carollo was kept in the dark because the Reno-Craig faction didn't trust him, as he consistently refused to take part in their proposed terrorist operation against the Miami Gonzales family. Carollo also reported that many of his Miami police on the scene were pepper gassed because THEY had no warning. This withholding of advance knowledge of the Reno-Craig terrorist operation from the Mayor

of the city is ANOTHER POWERFUL indication that, as we assert, the New World Order Occupational Government is IN PLACE already, and occupying the highest offices of our federal government.

Let me break new ground in this e-wire by providing the most likely key to what was used on the Miami police chief to cause him to feel bound and confident to defy his Mayor. In all probability, the Miami police chief is a member of the Masonic Order, as are so many local police chiefs across the country.

I would surmise that a Mason in the government pulled some kind of Masonic pact on the Miami police chief, which would be higher to many Masons than the chain of command in the local Miami government. Carollo, a Catholic, is PROBABLY not a Mason, and therefore would be viewed as a second-class citizen by Masons.

All police chiefs—and everyone else—should withdraw immediately from the Masonic societies, which extract immoral oaths from their members at every stage of the process. Also, Masonic societies are Luciferian organizations, which knowledge is kept from the vast majority of the unsuspecting members, who feel that they are joining some kind of a graduate college fraternity or Lion's Club, despite the unsettling dark oaths they are

required to take, without warning, at all stages of the Masonic initiation.

For sincere truth-seekers who have been duped into joining the Masons, see *Morals And Dogma* by Masonic authority Albert Pike, and *The Lost Keys To Freemasonry*, by Manly P. Hall. Both books state openly, at several points, that the Masonic order is a Luciferian organization which worships Satan, not Jesus Christ. Anyway, I believe that the Masonic connection will provide the key to the Reno forces co-opting the loyalty of the Miami police chief away from the Miami mayor. The first step in this investigation, if anyone is in a position to do so, is to ascertain whether or not the Miami police chief is a Mason.

In election danger: Mayor Joe Carollo of Miami and Sen. Bob Smith had better demand verifiable elections next time around. Sen. Bob Smith is one of only two Senators elected in predominantly verifiable elections in New Hampshire; Mayor Joe Carollo of Miami, Florida has taken such a courageous stand throughout this whole affair, that he had better demand a verifiable count next time, or I fear he will be gone.

The method will be a sudden and overwhelming criticism from all the Miami press over some real or created issue right before the next mayoral election, followed by a

computer-generated result showing Carollo the loser (just as happened to Gov. Fob James for protecting Judge Roy Moore's courtroom). Miami, Florida is a completely crooked, computerized zone when it comes to vote-counting, extensively covered by the Colliers in *Votescam: The Stealing Of America*.

It is my belief that most elections are left alone because most candidates are party men. But once an elected official shows the courage and verve that Carollo has shown, then the computer programmers AND local news media deal with that person at the next election.

Here's the Rodney King Affair connection: Everyone will remember that some of the policemen who arrested Rodney King were sent to prison for their real or alleged abuse of Rodney King, who was actively resisting the police (two other Black men were let go in the same incident, because they didn't resist). Much clearer is the extreme abuse that went on in the Elian snatching case yesterday. So much greater is the reason in this case which sets an unconstitutional and tyrannical precedent—to bring the offenders to justice.

The *Constitution* talks about domestic enemies. The following is a short list of Occupation Government agents or cooperators who need to be brought to justice for the child abuse they have inflicted on Elian, and the constitutional rights of the Gonzales family in Miami which they have violated.

Domestic Enemies who need to be brought to justice: Greg Craig; Bill Clinton, Janet Reno, all the federal agents who participated in the commando raid against Elian, and everyone in the chain of command from the street operatives all the way up to Clinton.

Prayers Answered: Despite the "Way of the Cross" that Elian, Marisleysius, and the Miami Gonzales family, and probably the dad, Juan Miguel, are undergoing, the prayers were answered in the photos and film footage that were captured on film and got out. Let us, the Americans who are adult and free, take this opportunity to help Elian now, and throw off this tyrannical, evil Occupational Government soon. Lets all keep praying.

Jim Condit, Jr.

Director, Citizens For A Fair Vote Count

To contact us, send email to: <jconditjr@networkamerica.org> or use <netamerica@unidial.com>.

Please forward our messages to friends and opinion molders. The year 2000 Presidential Campaign offers an opportunity to destabilize the New World Order Ruling Elite and restore honest elections with citizens' checks and balances, true Freedom, and true Free Enterprise in America.

Let fellow citizens, opinion molders, pastors, public officials, and the newsmedia know that we will not accept the 2000 Election results unless paper ballots with citizen checks and balances are restored to the process at the

Amazing Swiss Tablet Will Help You Lose And Control Your Weight With Many Extra Benefits

A completely safe and effective product is now available from Switzerland that is easy to use with healthy results

PAYA™ is now available in the USA! Would you like to:

- Lose and then control your weight?
- Lower your blood pressure?
- Lower your cholesterol level?
- Decrease the risk of intestinal disorders?
- Relieve yourself of chronic constipation?

Would this improve your life? Your health is important — and in clinical studies the only ingredient in PAYA™ is proven to help with all of these critical conditions. You should also know that:

It's Proven In Europe!

The Swiss gobble up nearly 1 million boxes of PAYA™ each year. Why? Because it makes them healthier, happier, and more productive. What is this stuff, you ask?

PAYA™ Konjac Tuber is a 100% natural vegetative product that has been used as a food product in Japan for centuries. It is extracted from the root of the Konnyaku plant grown in Japan and is specially formulated into a tablet by the Swiss using a patented process. Each tablet contains 300 mg of Konjac Mannan and NO other ingredients — and is packaged with 120 tablets per box. So, you may want to know — just how does it work?

Simple And Easy To Use

Simply take 2 tablets 1/2 hour before meals with a glass of water! PAYA™ expands up to 200 times its size in your stomach, giving you all the great benefits mentioned earlier. For only 1 dollar a day you can enjoy all the great benefits of PAYA™! It's only \$29.95 per box (plus \$5.00 S&H). And with our 30-day money-back guarantee you have nothing to lose! Try some TODAY!!!

PAYA™ contains NO Ephedra/Ma Huang!

This information has not been evaluated by the FDA. This product is not intended to treat, cure, or prevent any disease.

ORDER TOLL FREE
1-888-267-7553
Visa, MC, Discover

PayaUSA, Inc. * P.O. Box 395 * Moore, SC 29369
Complete information and online ordering available at:

www.payausa.com

local precinct level.

To Subscribe: <networkamerica-subscribe@topica.com> [End quoting]

YOU THOUGHT THIS WAS
A FREE COUNTRY?

From the INTERNET, 4/22/00: [quoting]

By: Frances Emma Barwood, retired Phoenix, Arizona Vice Mayor/Councilwoman, 520-899-1907, <fbarwood@primenet.com>, P.O. Box 417, Mayer, AZ 86333-0417.

[Editor's note: For those of you who don't know, Frances is quite a spunky, "common sense" senior citizen who "was retired" after pushing hard for some honest answers from various parts of the government and military concerning the so-called "Phoenix Lights"—the massive, multi-faceted UFO display over Phoenix the evening of March 13, 1997 which started about 8 p.m. and continued its dazzling displays for over three hours.]

You thought this was a free country? Again, our government has gotten away with violating the Posse Comitatus Act. That is that no federal troops will be used against a citizen of the United States.

Whether you agree that Elian should or should not go back to Cuba with his father, it is *the method* used once again by the Justice Department and Janet Reno. Waco, Ruby Ridge, many other raids on private citizens, and now, Elian Gonzales. When Reno started calling the Gonzales' house a "COMPOUND" we knew the die was cast. Why didn't the Governor of Florida, Jeb Bush, declare states' rights as per the *Tenth Amendment*?

Where is the line in the sand? Is this the future we are willing to condone for our children and grandchildren? There was no court order for them to raid the Gonzales' house, only Reno's orders.

Where is the great outrage on the part of our Congress? Aren't they supposed to follow our *Constitution*? Isn't that what their oath of office commits them to do? I am so sad listening to the regular news media condone the government actions. *Fox News*, however, has been calling it for what it is: government by The Government. Forget the *Bill of Rights*.

Now, if Elian is returned to Cuba, he will be put into the same re-education camp that Cuban children are put into.

Isn't it amazing that our newest immigrants are showing us that, no matter if we agree or disagree with the issue, our government is NOT following the *Constitution*. I repeat: there was NO COURT ORDER to storm the Gonzales' house. We are seeing the fall of our great nation by gestapo tactics.

Isn't that what most of our ancestors and forefathers fought for and escaped from? We need to call our so-called representatives to stop this and charge Clinton and Reno with malfeasance in office.

I now know how the Von Trapp family felt as they watched their country go under Hitler. One Miamian said it all: "WE THOUGHT WE ESCAPED TO A FREE COUNTRY!"

Where will it all end?

"People can lie, cheat, steal, and murder in this world, and they may get away with it. But we are all going to Judgment, and that is all that matters." — John Leissner Koch, 1955 [End quoting]

THE LEFT'S RESPONSE TO THE
ELIAN GONZALES AFFAIR

From the INTERNET, <http://sightings.com>, 4/16/00: [quoting]

From Charles Morse <chuckm@chuckmorse.com>, <http://www.chuckmorse.com>

The Elian Gonzales Affair has drawn the left out of the woodwork in their knee-jerk sympathy for their friend in Havana. Suddenly moderation is the party line as expressions like "there's no black and white" and "there is good and bad on both sides" emerge as the slogans to be repeated in agitprop style. The left has cynically found family values as they are championing the rights of the family, in this case, ironically, a father. They are suddenly defenders of American law and order. This affair presents a glimpse into the mind and soul of the authoritarian socialist.

A left wing friend complained to me recently that Cuban Americans are "politicizing" this issue. This is really rich, considering that the left politicizes everything—from language that would be impolite to private sexual behavior.

The left politicizes private issues for the purpose of creating division and hatred, thus empowering the state through legislative solutions to the problem they created. Whether our government should send a refugee back to certain slavery, however, is most assuredly a political issue.

This friend accuses me of being in the Cuban American "amen corner". I'm proud to be counted in that amen corner, standing up for freedom with people who appreciate that freedom more than most Americans. I wonder which "amen corner" my left-wing friend would be found in.

In a Communist country there are no rights of the family per se, as family

rights—and for that matter, all rights—are subordinated to the state which acts in the name of "the people" for "the common good".

The Cuban government owns both Elian and his father in the same way that an American would own a set of hubcaps. According to the *Washington Times*, Luis Fernandez, a spokesman for Cuba's unofficial embassy in Washington, stated that Elian "is a possession of the Cuban government" and that "no other entity can remove this".

This view is in harmony with American leftist thinking, whether conscious or internalized, and is formalized in their support for organizations simpatico to the philosophy of Cuban communism such as the Children's Defense Fund, the UN Convention on the Rights of the Child, many large foundations, and others.

The American left, in many cases unwittingly, resonates with the Cuban *Constitution*, which places responsibility for raising children in the hands of the state. The communist state is given the legal authority and is required to step in if there is a conflict between parents and children. Cuban law requires parents and teachers to raise children with a "communist personality" and outlaws "influences contrary to communist development".

The education philosophers who presently hold sway over our government run public schools, and many "social service agencies" must be casting longing eyes over the Gulf of Mexico. When the left, whether witting or otherwise, talks about the "rights" of the family, this is what they really mean.

American leftists have been repeating, over 40 years, Hitler style, Cuban-generated statistics concerning high literacy rates, health care for all Cubans, and other old saws generated by the Cuban ministry of propaganda.

Communists, by their own admission, are not interested in telling the truth, only in

**Subscribe Today!
Don't Miss One
Incredible Issue of
*The SPECTRUM!***

Our continued work is dependent on your support!

\$45.00 for 12 issues, U.S. 1st Class Mail
\$55.00 Canadian; \$60.00 Foreign
Call 1-877-280-2866 for charge card orders,
or mail check or money order to:
9101 West Sahara Ave., PMB 158
Las Vegas, NV 89117

(published monthly)

reporting “facts” for the purpose of helping their glorious revolution. In fact, communists don’t actually recognize the existence of objective truth. Everything is perception.

The experts, to further the cause of socialism, must therefore mold perception. Since reality and morality are viewed as man made, the communist elite must exercise absolute power to insure that reality is created in their image. This is why a communist must not be believed; to them, it’s ok to lie for their cause.

The practical results of that cause are absolute power over all aspects of your life. This is, of course, the opposite of the American approach, which is that God created an objective, identifiable universe, and that man, created in the image of God, is capable of individually perceiving reality and morality.

It would, of course, be irrelevant and missing the point if the Cuban claims of high literacy and health standards were correct. What good are any of these things if one is not free? A man sentenced to life in prison is not much better off if he reads well or is kept in good health. The Cuban, like all communist “masses”, is serving a life term in slavery. The American left either doesn’t understand this, or supports it.

Chuck Morse is a syndicated talk-show host on the American Freedom Network, <<http://www.americannewsnet.com>> [End quoting]

THE ELIAN CASE: TRACKING THE DARK SIDE OF THE GOVERNMENT

From the INTERNET, <<http://sightings.com>>, 4/22/00: [quoting]

By Joel Skousen <jskousen@enol.com>

Every time the US government engages in a major media event intent upon provoking the public to supporting a hidden leftist agenda, they make mistakes and leave untidy bits of evidence which shows the telltale marks of collusion.

I am going to present to you some of this evidence to demonstrate that the Elian Gonzales case has little to do with reuniting a father with an unwilling son. This is a power-play between the Clintons and Castro trying to discredit the Cuban American community so as to help facilitate the normalization of US relations with Cuba. There is a lot of media propaganda going on here as well as government cover-up and deception necessary to keep this agenda hidden.

One of my subscribers asked me if I wouldn’t explain the process of how I go about analyzing news and discovering the signs of collusion, so that he could begin to do this on his own. This case presents an ideal opportunity to discuss a key technique. It involves experience, so it can’t be taught directly.

When you have enough experience working

in and around the legal field, or government, or the military, or anything that involves the interaction of bureaucracy and power, you develop, over time, a feeling for what it takes to get certain things done. Without intervention, the wheels of justice, and government, grind very slowly. So when I see something happen too quickly, or when I see powerful legal roadblocks brushed aside with ease, I know that someone behind the scenes has tapped into some form of power structure to gain an advantage. You then proceed to find out who is pulling the strings.

The trouble with the normal person is that he too easily accepts the simplistic media version (which always omits key information) and fails to ask tough questions about contradictions with reality that an experienced person would see.

For example, in the Filegate Scandal, the media focused on why the White House had hundreds of FBI files on Republican Congressmen and staffers. The experienced person would see another more important issue—that it was also illegal for the FBI to spy on conservative, law-abiding citizens. So, the real question is: “What was the FBI doing with these files?”

The answer to this question leads to the inevitable discovery of illegal government operations on a fairly broad scale. By the way, the media are trained to see these kinds of contradictions, and ask probing questions. When they fail to do so on obvious key issues, it almost always means they are covering for something or someone.

In the Elian Gonzales case, savvy observers see numerous anomalies with reality and are asking questions like: “How is it that Juan Miguel, the father, has the costly legal services of Gregory Craig, Clinton’s own personal impeachment attorney? Who made the arrangements and who’s paying the bill?”

Robert Novak reported in the *Washington Times* that the left-leaning United Methodist Church is paying Craig’s high fees from a special fund created by donors who “wish to remain anonymous”. Anyone who thinks these instant big-dollar donors are ordinary members of the Methodist Church doesn’t know how the real world works.

And, lest you think this is just benevolent liberal charity to help an indigent father get back his son, we have to ask: “Why did Greg Craig travel twice, in secret, to Cuba?” To meet with Juan Miguel? Nope—to meet personally with Fidel Castro!

One disgruntled government agent leaked to Cuban-American leader Diaz-Balart a secret memo from Craig to the White House, stating that he (Craig) “provided Castro with sufficient guarantees that US security personnel would make certain that Elian’s father will not be allowed to defect.”

Again, with experience one should know

that Craig couldn’t have made those assurances without prior instructions from the government. This, of course, implies that the US government is working directly against persons who may be seeking asylum from a Communist tyranny. We can also infer that the Castro-Clinton team knows that Juan Miguel is being forced to play a role, and that they believe there is a high probability that Juan Miguel would try to defect.

Here is another interesting question: How is it that the Miami relatives ended up with Kendall Coffey as their attorney in the Elian case? **Coffey is a long-time Democratic collaborator with Janet Reno when Reno was Attorney General of Florida.** He was chosen by Reno to head-up the US Attorney’s office in Miami. Coffey had raised money for Reno to fund her election campaigns. Coffey offered his services to the Miami Cubans at near pro-bono rates and, in my opinion, will play a key role in undermining Elian’s case when it gets before the courts (who often skew the law to protect the dark side of government).

Coffey’s presence is particularly offensive to some Cuban Americans since he was forced to resign as US attorney in disgrace after he was accused of biting a lap dancer on the derriere in a notorious Miami striptease club. I’m sure Coffey sold his services to the Miami relatives on his ability to gain access to Janet Reno. That’s an understatement! But, in reality, Coffey’s presence is typical of dark side operations where they attempt to infiltrate and control both sides of any legal battle.

There’s more: How is it that the pediatrician advising the Justice Department on how best to handle Elian Gonzalez is a long-time Clinton confidant and former member of Hillary’s health-care task force? Only reliable Clinton cronies were allowed on this secretive panel. Predictably, Dr. Irwin Redlener told the press that Elian is being “horrendously exploited” and should be immediately removed from the Miami relatives’ home. Still not convinced there is collusion going on? Read on.

RENO GETS A PHONE CALL

Finally, there is Janet Reno’s admission to the mayor of Miami that she got a controlling phone call directing her actions. All savvy government watchers know that lower-level subordinates and high-level leaders get private phone calls from time to time directing their actions. Sadly only the dark side of government has the right to tap government phones, and the FBI isn’t about to reveal the secret collusion of its ultimate leaders. Occasionally a mid-level official or judge will let it slip that he “got a phone call” directing how he should rule in a case. Here we have a similar slip that was not meant to become public.

Mayor Corollo of Miami said that, during his negotiations with the Attorney General, Reno had suggested bringing both sides of the family together in a government secured compound (that would ring warning bells for me) for a period of up to two weeks, where the Miami relatives and Elian's father would determine the boy's custody amongst themselves. By the next day Corollo said that Reno had reneged on the offer, without explanation. On a WABC broadcast, Corollo told of his follow-up conversation with Janet Reno:

"The following day, Wednesday, I called her from my office.... In fact, we had several telephone conferences with her. I was present and my colleague, the mayor of Miami-Dade County, was also present in my office. And I said to her: 'Madam Attorney General, why was it that when we left your office on Tuesday we had at least an agreement from you that you were going to be flying to Miami the next day. You said that you would call both of us later on, on Tuesday evening, so that we could give you the list of people and go over the locations where you could meet with the different leaders that you said you wanted us to bring to you to meet with in Miami. And you've never called us. Why?' And the answer that she gave me was: 'Mr. Mayor, I received a phone call.'" Corollo said Reno refused to elaborate or say who it was who directed her actions. Don't be too quick to assume it was Clinton. There are other bosses as well.

Last week I mentioned the US government's drug connections with Cuba, as well as the long-term globalist agenda of gaining normal trade relations with Cuba. Cuban-American leader Diaz-Balart also believes that the left's quest for normalization of relations with Cuba is the underlying reason for making Elian a cause célèbre. He feels that there are numerous forces working to discredit and undermine the credibility of the Miami Cuban-American community, who stand as a major political obstacle against recognition of Cuba. He notes, correctly, how the media is constantly trying to bait Cubans who are keeping a vigil around Elian's home. The cameras never show films of the peaceful candlelight prayer vigils, but only of the few moments each day when the Cubans are induced to counter the press, provocative challenges and questions. Those shots of angry faces are all that air on the evening news.

Also notably omitted from news coverage are the items that would correctly showcase Castro's threatening speeches about Elian on Cuban radio, including his openly stated plans to house Elian and his father in a special building with integral school facilities to indoctrinate Elian when he returns. Anyone who thinks a Cuban father will have American-style custody and parental rights in Cuba does

not know how the world works in a Stalinist regime.

The media has also carefully evaded the airing of the charges by Elian's mother's relatives recounting in a sworn affidavit of the physical abuse Juan Miguel inflicted upon Elian's mother, Elizabeth, during their marriage—in one case, causing her to be hospitalized.

FREEH RESIGNS AS FBI DIRECTOR

One major player in the Clinton team is bailing out before the end of his term. There are two possible motives. As an insider with access to much of the plans within the dark side of government, he could be privy to another major cover-up on the horizon—that he doesn't want to handle. This was the reason for Ken Starr's attempt to resign before issuing the Vince Foster cover-up.

It could also be that Freeh knows the Powers That Be (PTB) intend to put a phony conservative Republican in the White House and that Freeh will have to resign soon anyway. One of the tell-tale signs that a government official is an insider is to see how he or she can so easily shuffle from one plush job to another, without having the normal credentials necessary to get the job on merit—like Elizabeth Dole becoming head of the American Red Cross. The PTB take care of their own, as long as they are loyal and can be recycled.

Best, Joel Skousen [End quoting]

MORE OF THE DARK PAST OF JANET RENO

From the INTERNET, <<http://sightings.com>>, 4/22/00: [quoting]

By Joel Skousen <jskousen@enol.com>

After this morning's gestapo-like raid on Elian's house in Miami, I thought all my subscribers ought to have some background on Janet Reno's law enforcement background. This will tell you something about the "rule of law" in Amerika and the dark side of Janet Reno.

From *The Laissez Faire City Times*, Vol. 4, No. 16, April 17, 2000:

BRAINWASHING IN DADE COUNTY

Before assuming the office of Attorney General, Janet Reno was District Attorney in Miami's Dade County. During her tenure in office she launched a case to help children she alleged were victims of sexual abuse. She brought in so-called "experts" who tend to use typical brainwashing techniques to convince children they are victims of abuse. In such cases the children typically invent fanciful tales of abuse, and in this case the same scenario played itself out.

Reno's victim, however, wasn't some adult

pedophile, but a young boy who Reno insisted be tried as an adult. Bobby Fijnje moved to Miami with his family in 1981. His father had been a diplomat for the Dutch government in the Antilles. The family had decided to make the United States their new home. They joined a local church where Bobby helped work in the Sunday School.

On August 28, 1989 the police arrived at the Fijnje home. They were given permission to search the house for evidence against young Bobby. They ripped his room apart looking for pornography, but found nothing incriminating. The police took the boy into custody and put him through a long, drawn-out interrogation. For the first two hours the boy's father was allowed to be present, but he was then told to leave the room so the police could talk to Bobby alone.

The newsletter *Casualties Of Sexual Allegations* (January 1997) says that young Bobby was an insulin-dependent diabetic who "became ill and unsteady during 7 hours of questioning during which he had almost no food. Promised he could leave if he confessed, he made a sort of confession, but when immediately taken into custody, he reasserted his innocence."

That evening the boy was put into state custody at the Juvenile Detention Center where he was forced to remain for almost two years while Janet Reno engaged in another one of her crusades to help children. Bobby's father explains what happened:

"During Bobby's imprisonment, we twice asked for him to be released on bond, the second time in the care of his aunt and uncle (a retired Connecticut State Supreme Court judge), but this was refused because 'Bobby was a threat to the community' and because it was said that our family would flee the country. Bobby pleaded not guilty, and was tried as an adult on the motion of the Dade County prosecutor's office, headed by Ms. Reno.

"The pre-trial hearings finally began in early August 1990 with Judge Norman Gerstein presiding. Pre-trial hearings lasted until the middle of January 1991, at which time a jury was selected. Before and during the trial, we were repeatedly urged to accept a plea-bargain and warned of the dangers Bobby faced in prison. We were told that he would have AIDS within a week after entering prison. We were told what a horrible time he would have in prison, where the jailers are mere administrators and the prison is actually ruled by the prisoners. But we knew Bobby was innocent, and we refused to accept a plea bargain.

"During the trial, not a single witness ever testified that he or she had seen anything improper. Over 800 members of the church stepped forward and offered to testify on Bobby's behalf. At least 14 motions for mistrial were filed by Bobby's lawyers, Mr.

Mel Black and Mr. Peter Miller. Over 500 sidebar conferences were held in this case, which cost the taxpayers well over \$3 million, money that could have been used to feed the poor, improve public health, or shelter the many homeless people who roam the streets of Miami. Instead, this money was spent on the longest trial ever held in Dade County, all in an effort to send an innocent boy to jail for life.

“On the morning of 4 May 1991, the jury advised Judge Gerstein that a verdict had been reached, but we waited an hour and a half for that verdict to be read. Judge Gerstein advised our lawyer that we must wait for Ms. Reno’s arrival. She wanted to be present when the verdict was read.

“Bobby was acquitted on all counts.

“During this period, our family had to endure daily attacks and lies in the newspapers and on television. My wife and I were accused of being drug dealers and ringleaders in a child pornography business. Death threats were sent to us and left on our telephone answering machine. In addition to local and county police departments, the FBI was also called in to investigate us. Unmarked police cars cruised through our street, while a police helicopter with a searchlight flew overhead at night. Television reporters knocked on every door and window in the house, but we refused to give interviews because we believed that the media would not truthfully report them.

“Ms. Janet Reno was the Dade County Prosecutor at the time of the investigation and prosecution of our son, and as such she must bear the primary responsibility for what was done to him. Is Ms. Reno the right person to head the United States Justice Department? Is she really a crusader against child abuse? Is she aware she abused my son by her actions and robbed him of one year, eight months, and one week of his life?”

According to an article in the *Wall Street Journal*, psychologist David Raskin said that Reno’s treatment of this child was the “most inhumane and despicable” case he had seen in over twenty years of practice.

RENO IS HERE TO HELP YOU

Typical of accusations obtained through brainwashing, the alleged victims of Bobby Fijnje said that the boy dug up graves. They reported that one woman turned herself into a witch and that Bobby used to dance naked on the roof of the church in full public view which, of course, no one else noticed. On top of this the boy was accused of eating a newborn infant.

When the case was finally over, the Fijnje family decided to leave the United States. Their attorney told them that Janet Reno was not finished with them yet and was looking into further charges against the tormented child. Though they wished to remain in America, the

family left, fearing that Reno hadn’t finished with her child-saving crusades. And they were right. Since then she moved on to Waco and now her attention is focused on young Elian. For years people have laughed at the punch line: “I’m from the government and I’m here to help you.” When it comes to Janet Reno these words lose their humor and become frightening instead.

Half the time I think that Janet Reno doesn’t exist, and couldn’t exist, except, perhaps, in the pages of a Stephen King novel.

Jim Peron is a South African journalist who was interviewed by Alberto Mingardi in a recent issue of *The Laissez Faire City Times*. He has recently finished a book entitled *Two Masters: The Conflict Between Christianity And Capitalism*. E-mail: <peron@global.co.za>. [End quoting]

ELIAN: PSYOPS & THE MAINSTREAM MEDIA

Excerpted from the INTERNET, <illusions@beyond-the-illusion.com>, 4/23/00: [quoting]

This brilliant synthesis of mainstream media coverage of the Elian PsyOps demonstrates how the US mainstream media are part of covert government psyops operations, and mass brainwashing.

Media Research Center CyberAlert, <http://www.mediaresearch.org>

Sunday April 23, 2000 (Vol. 5, No. 70)

Reno’s Righteous Raid; Reno & Castro Care About Kids; Journalists “Laughed” At Fears

1) Looking at the bright side, the raid on Elian’s Miami home wiped out Earth Day coverage. Jane Fonda’s CNN special bumped.

2) Saturday’s *New York Times* headline warned about “U.S. Gathers Officers” to “Take Cuban Boy” but the *Washington Post* announced: “Hope Grows in Elian Talks”.

3) On Saturday’s *Capital Gang* and *Inside Washington*, Al Hunt, Evan Thomas, and Nina Totenberg all backed the raid. *Newsweek*’s Thomas called Reno “principled” and denigrated the Miami family’s “bogus, paranoid fear” that Elian would be taken to Cuba.

4) Dan Rather didn’t see how Reno could be criticized for the operation, insisting “Castro feels a very deep and abiding connection” to the Cuban people and cut into Marisleysia’s house tour to express concern for “fairness and for balance”.

5) CBS’s Jim Stewart claimed Janet Reno has “true compassion” for children and “she truly cares for them”.

6) ABC legal analyst Jeffrey Toobin insisted Reno was perfectly within her rights, but FNC legal analyst Andrew Napolitano charged a court’s ruling “was flagrantly disobeyed by the federal government” which conducted “a high-class kidnapping”.

7) FNC challenged Deputy Attorney General Eric Holder over the legal basis of the “unprecedented” seizure of a child without a court order and asked if the overnight negotiations were “a ruse”.

8) Journalists “laughed” at fears about the feds grabbing people’s guns, but “after this picture today no one can laugh at that picture because it’s real” suggested Chris Matthews on MSNBC.

9) NBC’s Jim Avila reported from Havana about how Elian’s classmates are “ready to go” to the U.S., claiming “there’s no way of knowing how much choice” they have. Avila benignly relayed that Castro just “wants to recreate Elian’s classroom and surround him with hometown friends” in a “beachfront mansion”.

10) FNC stayed with Elian until 1 a.m., CNN until 11 p.m. Before sunset in California, MSNBC went to repeats of shows about Barbara Eden and *Star Trek*.

Editor’s Note: I tried to simultaneously watch six networks Saturday morning, and three all day, so know I missed a lot, especially from CNN, which I barely saw. But I think I caught a lot of very biased material which in the interest of timeliness I’m putting out in this unusual Sunday edition.

1) On the up side: Janet Reno’s snatching of Elian wiped out Earth Day coverage. None of the cable news networks aired any live coverage Saturday afternoon of the rally on Washington’s Mall hosted by Leonardo DiCaprio.

To stay with Elian coverage, CNN dumped its scheduled Saturday night at 10 p.m. ET special *People Count: Hot On The Trail*, hosted by Jane Fonda.

As transcribed by MRC analyst Jessica Anderson, pitching in on Saturday, Toobin contended:

“I think one of the things we have to keep in mind is that attitudes toward this raid, towards this whole issue, are very different in South Miami than they are in the rest of the country. I think, in the rest of the country, the attitude has not been ‘How dare she do this!’ but is ‘What took her so long?’ And the fact is, Lazaro Gonzalez has not had legal custody to this child for either seven or nine days, depending how you count, but certainly he didn’t have it anymore. He had been in clear defiance of the Attorney General....

“Look, the law says that the father gets custody, period, and Juan Miguel and his advisors, Gregory Craig, had said: ‘Look, we’ll talk about anything as long as it begins with custody returning to the father.’ And that was something that the Miami relatives were never going to agree to, so I think it is true that Janet Reno, you know, may have had a lot of hope, but in fact these negotiations were destined for failure. And as amazing as it may have seemed months ago, this violent raid was—violent without any injuries—was the only way this

was ever going to be resolved.”

Fox News Channel. Just a few minutes earlier, FNC viewers had heard quite a different take. At about 9:40 a.m. ET FNC legal analyst Andrew Napolitano told anchor David Asman: “One of the reasons that we have such a basically peaceful and free society is because we have an independent judiciary and we have moral suasion behind the rulings of courts. Here the ruling of the court was flagrantly disobeyed by the federal government.”

Asman asked which order. Napolitano explained: “The order issued by the 11th Circuit Court of Appeals four days ago, which said once the INS chooses the guardian, and the INS chose Lazaro Gonzalez to be the guardian, and an application for asylum has been made by the guardian, the INS can not change the guardian and that’s exactly what they did here.”

Asman: “So, is this Executive overreach?”

Napolitano: “This is more than Executive overreach. This is contempt of the circuit court of appeals order. This is a high-class kidnapping is what it is, sanctioned by no law, sanctioned by no judge.”

7) FNC challenged Deputy Attorney General Eric Holder over the legal basis of the raid and asked if the overnight negotiations were “a ruse” but neither CBS News or MSNBC raised either issue in live Saturday morning interviews with Holder.

Appearing on FNC after CBS and before he went on MSNBC, Holder was asked by FNC anchor David Asman at 9:45 a.m. ET about the negotiations which went until 4:30 a.m.: “Was this all a ruse for the raid, the negotiations which took place this morning?”

FNC legal analyst Andrew Napolitano then got into an argument with Holder: “Isn’t it true that the 11th Circuit Court of Appeals, this is Judge Napolitano, that the 11th Circuit Court of Appeals just last week said that the INS, once having chosen Lazaro Gonzalez as the guardian, could not now make a change? And the INS has no discretion under the statutes but to hear the asylum application because it was made by the guardian it chose?”

Holder dismissed it as a “preliminary” finding, prompting Napolitano to demand: “Isn’t it clear in that court of appeals ruling, preliminary though it may be, that the court ruled that the INS may not do exactly what it did this morning, which is, without a court order, change the guardian of this child. When is the last time a boy, a child, was taken at the point of a gun without an order of a judge? Unprecedented in American history!”

Holder: “He was not taken at the point of a gun.”

Napolitano: “We have a photograph showing he was taken at the point of a gun.”

Holder: “They were armed agents who went in there who acted very sensitively.”

Napolitano pressed again: “Why didn’t you

go to a judge and get a court order to transfer custody like every other custody transfer in the history of this country has occurred, instead of using authoritarian jackboot tactics like putting the muzzle of a gun in the face of a six-year-old boy?”

(A few hours later, at 12:42 p.m. ET, FNC’s other legal analyst, Stan Goldman, checked in from Los Angeles and disagreed with Napolitano: “I think they had the right to do it...no where in this opinion does it say anything that would prevent the government from going in and getting Elian. In fact, it says just the opposite. It says ‘Look, we are only going to rule on the fact he can’t leave the country. We’re not going to rule on who’s got custody of him.’ It was very clear on that point and that was a very clear signal I think to the Justice Department, to Janet Reno, that even the 11th circuit was not going to stop her from going in and getting this boy.” But Goldman did agree that there “is no precedent” for not having a court order before seizing a child.)

8) Journalists “laughed” at fears about the feds grabbing people’s guns, but “after this picture today” of the officer holding a gun in front of Elian, “no one can laugh at that picture because it’s real” suggested Chris Matthews on MSNBC on Saturday afternoon.

At 1:52 p.m. ET MSNBC anchor Brian Williams asked Matthews if the use of such force to go into a private home could be added to the list of incidents which have fueled the “patriot” movement, such as Ruby Ridge and Waco. Matthews answered in part:

“We have laughed in the big cities, I should say among journalists, about the black helicopter image of a federal police force, or even a UN force coming to grab their guns or take them away. We’ve always laughed at that. Well, after this picture today, no one can laugh at that picture because it’s real. When the federal government moves under this administration, under this Attorney General, perhaps in these times, it move swiftly, dramatically, and it uses military force to the highest degree visible. I mean, I’ve never seen a kid facing an automatic weapon in my life like that!”

Matthews made a similar observation later on MSNBC’s special 7 p.m. ET Saturday edition of *The News With Brian Williams*.

9) Castro wants to send a bunch of Cuban kids to the U.S. to keep Elian company, NBC’s Jim Avila cheerfully reported from Havana on Saturday’s *NBC Nightly News*. “Among those ready to go” is a classmate who is “all packed, new clothes, a fresh school uniform and school supplies”. But, Avila asserted, “There’s no way of knowing how much choice in the matter Cecilia really has.” What “choice”?

Avila also again showcased how Castro will house Elian in a “beachfront mansion”, but instead of portraying it as a place for “re-education” and indoctrination, Avila benignly

related that Castro just “wants to re-create Elian’s classroom and surround him with hometown friends.”

NBA basketball, which went until 8 p.m. ET/7 p.m. CT, bumped *NBC Nightly News* in at least those time zones, but prompted by the big news day, MSNBC aired it at 6:30 p.m. ET.

Avila passed along how “Cuban writer Miguel Barnett described his people as wounded by the long ordeal, but grateful.”

Barnett: “We want to see him very soon arriving at the airport.”

Avila laid out Cuba’s propaganda line: “The only official rally, originally scheduled as a protest in Juan Miguel’s home province, turned into a national party featuring an appearance by Castro himself. The Cubans insist that if Elian can’t come home to Cuba, part of Cuba should be given visas to join Elian in the United States.”

Over video of a girl, a suitcase, and then other school kids playing, Avila trumpeted: “Among those ready to go, Elian’s classmate, six-year-old Dianela Catejas (sp?), all packed, new clothes, a fresh school uniform and school supplies, one of twelve children Castro has outfitted for the trip, demanding U.S. State Department visas for them. Her mother Cecilia Macias, says Dianela was picked because of her good grades and her friendship with Elian. There’s no way of knowing how much choice in the matter Cecilia really has, but she told *NBC News*, and our Communist Party escort, she supports the mission despite natural concerns about sending her daughter to a foreign country.”

Cecilia Macias: “As a mother, I feel worried, tense, but I know there are a lot of people that will look after the kids.”

Over video of Elian’s Cardenes classroom and then the “mansion”, Avila concluded:

“The Cuban government says it wants to recreate Elian’s classroom and surround him with hometown friends, both in the U.S. and when he returns to Cuba. Desks and other Cardenes schoolhouse supplies have already been sent to Havana and installed in a beachfront mansion chosen to house Elian, his parents, and friends when he comes back.”

I guess it’s no concern that all the other kids will be separated from their fathers. At least Avila is probably clueless as to “knowing how much choice in the matter” the other parents have.

10) The MS in MSNBC should stand for “Minimal Substance”. Saturday night FNC stayed live with Elian interviews, call-ins, and coverage until 1 a.m. ET, while CNN remained with the story until going to sports at 11 p.m. ET. But MSNBC had different news priorities. They sent everyone home at 9 and talked about Barbara Eden.

Mike Spitzer <Mikes@TheOffice.net>
[End quoting]

FAKED PHOTOS—MORE
INCONSISTENCIES

From the INTERNET,
<AABCC@egroups.com>, 4/24/00: [quoting]

I would like to point out further INCONSISTENCIES in the pictures, some so obvious my twelve-year-old brother picked them up!

1. The pictures of “happy Elian” (the family shot and the shot with his half brother) were admittedly taken at the same time, according to Mr. Craig, who claims to have been present. The funny thing is, when Elian met with his grandmothers and the nuns, months ago, he wore a gold chain. During that meeting, one of the grandmothers took the gold chain and kept it, giving it to one of the nuns as a gift later that evening. In all of the insuing photographs of Elian since that meeting, he has never once been spotted with that (or any other) gold chain. In the family shot, Elian has no gold chain, but if you look at the pic of him and the ½ brother, he’s got the chain on.

INCONSISTENCIES!

2. Aside from the fact that INS didn’t stop in the midst of their “3 minute and 30 second” raid to collect Elian’s clothes, he somehow had his batman tee which, by the way, has a tear on the sleeve which would set it apart from a newly purchased one, for the pictures. The same tee that Mary (however it’s spelled) has in her home at this very moment.

3. Even a fourth grader realizes that when a shadow hits a corner, it extends from the figure/ground contact, to the corner, and then up the wall. No wonder Cubans claim Elian is holy! According to the pictures Craig has put out, Elian can throw his own shadow. If you look at the picture, even though the boy is in front of a wall, his shadow doesn’t touch the floor or extend up the wall, it is literally PASTED to his body.

Geez Washington, for all the money you have, the least you could do was hire a SEMI decent chump to fix the pictures! Shame on you! [End quoting]

WHAT IS BEHIND THE
ELIAN CASE?

From the INTERNET, 4/25/00: [quoting]

From: Jon Roland, Constitution Society,
<jon.roland@constitution.org>

To: piml@egroups.com

The Elian case has given rise to much discussion of why the Clinton administration seems so desperate to placate Castro’s demands for the return of Elian Gonzalez. Their April 22 raid, just a day before Easter, seems to have been done, more than anything else, in response to a deadline imposed by Castro. If so, then what threat from Castro could motivate an action that is likely to cost the Democrats

the next election?

Dick Morris has suggested that the blackmail threat is of another Mariel exodus, dumping thousands of Cuban criminals and mentally deranged persons on the United States, as were most of the 125,000 Cubans who were ejected for the United States in 1980, which has caused a great deal of trouble, and to which Morris says Clinton attributed his election loss as governor.

While the behavior of the Clinton administration in the Elian case does indicate it is being done under threat of blackmail, the “nuevo Mariel” theory does not offer a convincing explanation, and may be a misdirection. After all, another Mariel would have little effect on the Clintons or their fortunes, or even on the fortunes of the Democrats, except perhaps in a few local elections. That is a solvable problem.

No, the threat must be far more serious than that. For a more plausible theory, we need to consider what Castro might have on Clinton and the Democrats that could drive this administration to conduct such a politically disastrous action, despite the efforts of rigged polls to conceal the political fallout.

What Castro and Clinton have in common is drugs. The recent article in *The New Australian* suggests a better theory.

Cuba has become a major transit route for cocaine smuggling into the United States, under the protection of the Cuban government. It is thought to provide much of the funds needed to sustain the Castro regime, after the loss of aid from the Soviet Union. However, for all his faults, Castro is a committed communist, and it is thought that being a drug lord is not how he wants to be remembered by history.

And his legacy may be on his mind now. There are rumors that he is in ill health, perhaps even suffering from a terminal malady. He knows his regime will not survive his death. Therefore, he must be considering what he can do for his swan song. Therefore, we need to ask ourselves what sort of thing he might try to do.

Several things suggest themselves. One is a kind of “April surprise”, like the rumored “October surprise”, in which the Republicans, through William Casey, made a deal with the Iranians to continue to hold the hostages through the 1980 election and until the inauguration, which helped defeat Jimmy Carter, in exchange for arms, which were delivered under the cover of the Iran-Contra operation, to provide a plausible misdirection for the motive for it (raising funds to support the Contras).

So who benefits under this theory. The Republicans. Castro may be blackmailing Clinton into doing something that will cost Gore the election, so that the Republicans will win, and perhaps pay off Castro in some way.

This theory is plausible for another reason,

because both the Democrat and Republican leadership is suspected of complicity in narcotics trafficking. Clinton may have protected the transit operations at the Mena airport, but it was George Bush and Oliver North who are reported to have been most directly involved in that operation. Castro may be blackmailing the Republicans as well, by threatening to disclose information about such activities that could not be ignored, as have all the eyewitness reports of persons involved in such operations.

The situation of narcotics trade needs to be reviewed. It is estimated to be the single largest market in the world, greater than the market for food. It is thought to involve more than \$200 billion in annual sales in the United States, which is more than there is currency in circulation. Since almost all of this trade is in cash, that means that almost all cash needs to be laundered to support the narcotics trade, and it is often said that, within a few weeks, most new currency becomes tainted with cocaine.

How does all this cash get returned to circulation? Obviously, it could not be done without the complicity of the major banks and of government officials, who are rumored to take their cut, and who are therefore the real drug lords.

But what is all that money used for? Clearly, not for purchasing luxury goods by the traffickers. Much of it appears to be invested in legitimate businesses, but this much investment, over the many decades that this has been going on, would soon buy control over most of the major assets in the United States. It would become a problem of how to buy everything without revealing the sources of the money.

But it is also clear that what is being bought is governments. Every government, at every level—federal, state, and local. Every judge, every sheriff, every prosecutor, every legislator, every president. And every country. No exceptions can be allowed, because the entire structure depends on secrecy. If the public became aware of what is going on, they could still bring it crashing down in a reformist revolution.

So what game is Castro playing? Jerking Clinton’s chains? Sending a message to George W. Bush that he could be implicated in the crimes of his father?

I can see another plan at work here. He may intend to go out in a really big way, by pulling down the whole, worldwide narco-trafficking empire of crime.

The way to do this is first to draw attention to Cuba, and the way the Elian case has been manipulated does that. That could be the opening of the curtain on the stage, and playing the fanfare. Then he turns on the spotlight and tells the tale that the world criminal conspiracy doesn’t want to come out.

If this is Castro’s plan, then we must

encourage him to pursue it. If not, then we must make it our plan. It is the one way that Castro could be remembered by history as a hero. If he does this, then it would indeed justify his historical redemption.

(Constitution Society, 1731 Howe Ave. #370, Sacramento, CA 95825; 916/568-1022, 916/450-7941VM.) [End quoting]

ELIAN GONZALEZ AND CUBA
AND
THE SPY BUSINESS

From the INTERNET, by Sherman H. Skolnick, <<http://www.skolnicksreport.com>>, <skolnick@ameritech.net>, 4/26/00: [quoting]

To open up a supposedly "closed" country to big business, the robber barons need a trick. In the early 1970s, Red China was pried open by President Nixon to Rockefeller deals by sending in a ping-pong team as a publicity/propaganda stunt. The Rockefeller-owned First National Bank of Chicago loaned Red China billions of dollars. As part of repayment and reciprocal trade, mainland China has been allowed with impunity, via Chicago as an intake point, to flood the U.S. with their dope, called "China White". (The rest of the details are in my series on the Red Chinese Secret Police in the U.S.)

Likewise, Chicago has become part of a scheme to re-establish international cartels in

Cuba, the monopolies and their Cuba-based assets having been expropriated by Fidel Castro in his rise to power. Reportedly tied to dope money laundering through the Chicago markets, Clinton, a Rockefeller agent, was saved from removal from presidential office by the U.S. Senate, key members of which were subject to blackmail. (More in later stories.)

Clinton has been too valuable as a created puppet to simply throw away. Right after escaping removal, he found an excuse to bomb out Serbia, to soften up the region for the oil companies and their southern European plots in respect to oil pipelines and shipments from the developing oil-rich Caspian area of the former Soviet Union.

To help pry open Cuba for international swindlers and exploiters, the Clinton White House and their patrons were prepared to use any artifice workable or to create one. The Elian Gonzalez Affair was convenient, if not staged.

Some contend a CIA operative reportedly unlawfully removed Elian from the custody of the Immigration and Naturalization Service authorities who ordinarily would have simply shipped the boy right back to Cuba. Another part of the same Cuban can-opener machine was George H. Ryan, elected Illinois Governor in 1998, amid commotions that he reportedly "bought" the Illinois State Elections Board to win a close election. Ryan has also been the

focus of a driver's license bribery scandal. Numerous would-be truck drivers, some not eligible because they did not speak or read English, necessary to understand traffic signs, bought their licenses by bribing state officials.

Prior to becoming Governor, Ryan had been Illinois Secretary of State, that runs the driver's license facilities. Quite a number of those who had been working for Ryan have pleaded guilty to federal charges of taking bribes to issue unlawful licenses. Many claim, however, they did not keep the bribes but forwarded the loot, as they had been pressured by Ryan's henchmen, to Ryan's GOP campaign for Governor. Ryan says he knows from nothing but is willing to contribute heavily to charity, some of the ill-gotten funds, to show his "good faith".

An elite IRS team reportedly recommended to the Justice Department that Ryan be prosecuted for bribery, as to the State Elections Board mess as well as the driver's license scandals. The Clinton Justice Department, still loaded with personnel installed by President George Herbert Walker Bush, reportedly corruptly scrapped the IRS referral. And most who rely only on the monopoly press do not realize that Bill Clinton is a closet Republican making corrupt deals with Chicago-area Republicans.

(I and a TV associate of mine, Joseph Andreuccetti, taped a one-hour public access

Praise From Our Readers

"You are all so faithful and doing a great service in love and endurance which is really appreciated." — G. of KS

"We have learned wonderful lessons from the discoveries you have made. There is just no other source for the printing of the Words of Truth. Our hearts and minds are filled with gratitude." — M.Z. of NY

"A note of Love and Appreciation for all your heartfelt dedication to the work of Creator's Light." — B.R. of NY

To order *The SPECTRUM* newspaper for yourself or as a gift, please call (877) 280-2866, or if you are outside the U.S. please call (661) 823-9695.

cable TV program for our weekly series *Broadsides*, entitled "Corruption: Chicago To the White House". Without a search warrant, Clinton GOP surrogates seized the master tape of the show and refuse to return it to us. It is now the subject of five lawsuits by us against Clinton's culprits

About the time of the starting of the Elian Gonzalez Affair, Illinois Governor Ryan announced he was going to Cuba, as a purported goodwill gesture, okayed apparently by the State Department. Ryan trumpeted he was bringing along some two million dollars of items donated by pharmaceutical firms receiving a tax write-off. Some government sources, however, contend a top Ryan crony arranged a deal with drugstore-type operations in Cuba, starved for such items, to re-sell the charity goods for about thirty million dollars. Ryan's circle reportedly was to get a one-third kick-back. The IRS elite team has reportedly made a second referral to the Justice Department, to no avail, that they prosecute Ryan for this further apparent bribery.

As a follow-up deal, Ryan, with the reported help of an international lawyer based in the Chicago area, reportedly arranged with an Illinois riverboat gambling casino to explore the possibilities of helping Cuba raise money for their U.S.-embargo-troubled economy, by gambling casinos being permitted to re-start in Cuba, but under Cuban control. That is, Cuba would get a percentage rake-off of the casino take, while supposedly tightly supervising the casino operations. (In Illinois, the state officials regulating riverboat gambling casinos are appointed by Ryan, and there have been regulatory scandals while the Cuban matter has gone on. Ryan reportedly gets casino kick-backs similar to an ex-governor of Louisiana prosecuted for such bribes.)

Little-known are federal laws that permit gambling casinos to wire-transfer funds worldwide, similar to banks, an additional device for money laundering. (For related stories, visit our series on Greenspan/Bush and the secret wire transfer records.)

The public seems to have no understanding of how gambling casinos, supposedly run by mobsters, were taken over by former top Justice Department officials of the Organized Crime Strike Force, reportedly running their own criminal enterprises. A case in point is Paradise Island in the Bahamas. The toll bridge to the island is reportedly owned by the Richard M. Nixon Estate, which gets an income whether the gambling casino shows a profit or not. Paradise Island was taken over by two former Strike Force bosses, William G. Hundley and Robert Peloquin, who co-founded International Intelligence, Incorporated. Intertel, as it is called, is made up of former "spooks" of various U.S. and some foreign intelligence agencies. They supposedly are dedicated to a "clean", mob-free operation. In

its simplest form, however, it is lawmen killing off or framing up mobsters, and then taking over their game.

Read lots of details about Intertel in the book by Jim Hougan called *Spooks: The Terrifying True Story Of Spies-For-Hire And Their Secret, Dirty War* (Bantam Books paperback edition, 1979). Unfortunately or fortunately, I, as head of a court reform group, found out a great deal about Intertel.

In 1969, I publicly fingered most of the judges on the state's highest court, the Illinois Supreme Court, as bribe-takers tied to a bank across the street from some of the judges' Chicago office. A State Legislature impeachment committee hired a special counsel to interview me several times in my home. Not disclosed to me during the interviews was the lawyer, William G. Hundley, with his law-partner, both former Justice Department Strike Force officials, were running the mob-successor operation, with intelligence agency operatives, on Paradise Island. Both were kingpins in the Valachi Affair.

When I then fought the Paradise Island gang in Chicago's crooked courts, for trying to mislead me, in what turned out to be the biggest judicial bribery scandal in U.S. history, guess who showed up to lean on the local judges to protect the new mob on Paradise Island? Why, Henry Hyde, long an operative of Naval Intelligence. Hyde went on to become a U.S. Congressman and later, head of the House Judiciary Committee that led a watered-down, sex-episode only, no treason charges, so-called attack on President Clinton, the Impeachment Resolution of 1998.

Two former FBI agents, part of Intertel, were the ones who kidnapped me in 1980, as a commentator on bank collapses, during a period of bank commotions, as apparently ordered by the then head of the Federal Reserve. I was kept in a distant jail without the Warden there knowing originally who I am and why I was there, and without an arrest warrant. (See my story following this one, "The American Gestapo, Elian Gonzalez, and Memories".)

In a series I wrote on the corrupt IRS, I told about how top IRS officials and former officials operate a gambling casino boat, as a reputed money laundry, in the Caribbean. George H. Ryan reportedly is tied to the gang of government gangsters, and the boat, as well as dope traffickers in Jamaica. All of it part of the reputed Intertel mob that has been apparently orchestrating the Elian Gonzales Affair. The tie-in is reportedly through Intertel's secret Chicago office. This is a developing story.

Compare the foregoing details to the propaganda blitz about George H. Ryan's trip to Cuba: Chicago Tribune, "Cuba-Illinois Courtship On", 10/6/99; Chicago Tribune, "Cuba Trip Has Ryan Toeing A Fine Line", 10/24/99; Chicago Tribune, "Ryan Gives Boost To Religion In Cuba", 10/25/99. This is all

apparently a media bombardment for big racketeers to open the door to Cuba and "tourism". Stay tuned.

THE AMERICAN GESTAPO AND ELIAN GONZALES AND MEMORIES

It was on the screen of some people who remember, with pain and fright, similar events. There it was, a heavily-armed, Gestapo-like team, without an arrest or search warrant, come to rip Elian Gonzalez away. What some call the monopoly press have no time or inclination to find and interview those who had similar experiences. If it happened years ago to a political dissident, the press hounds are not interested. After all, so the common wisdom goes, if you have a big mouth and are anti-Establishment, you get what you deserve.

I ought to know the feeling. It happened to me, on a Thursday, in March, 1980, twenty years ago as I write this. The nation was facing a financial meltdown because of what became known as the "Silver Collapse". Several large stock and commodity brokers were facing bankruptcy because the price of silver, pushed by rampant speculation to over \$50 per ounce, had fallen off the cliff.

As later admitted in print, the head of the Federal Reserve had a secret emergency meeting with bankers. The meeting was so sudden, the Fed Chief met the bankers in his bathrobe. Several large banks, tied to the silver gambling, were facing going under. There was a danger of a run on banks. The secret police were ordered to take extra-legal, emergency measures, and to hell with the *Constitution*.

At the time, I was a well-known college lecturer. Despite my disability from childhood, as a paraplegic from polio, I traveled around the nation, including to nearby states like Indiana, in a specially-set-up vehicle, giving public speeches and conducting seminars. Advertisements had already announced that, for the coming Saturday, I was scheduled to give a controversial seminar on, as I expected, the then upcoming bank collapse.

Right near my front door, I was standing on my braces and crutches. I was waiting for a woman friend who was enroute to take me to the barber and then to lunch. As she backed up to my home driveway, another car pulled up near my sidewalk and two men, dressed in very dark clothes, jumped out and ran up to me. "Are you Sherman Skolnick?" they barked at me. "Yes" I answered. "Are you armed?" they demanded to know.

I responded in the most foolish, almost fatal response of my life: "I am an Orthodox Jew. I carry no gun." (I should have added: The Almighty is my Rock and my Weapon.)

As they rushed up to me, I could see they were heavily armed. (A thought, much later, occurred to me: If I had a gun, would I lose my balance on my crutches and fall if I tried to

hold the gun and shoot?)

As they grabbed me, I cried: "I must have my folding wheelchair!" which was a few feet away. They were not interested to know. They shoved me like a sack of potatoes into the front seat of their car.

I screamed, "Harriet, call the police!" (I did not know at the time that this was the Secret Police.) As she rushed up to their car, she put her hand into the open window. They put up the electric window, almost driving off with her arm inside.

They drove me from my residence in Chicago, Illinois, across the state line to Indiana. They knew I could not run away, so they stopped at McDonald's, not for me but for themselves. It was right near a pay phone. I called a friend collect and blurted out: "I may be cut off any moment. I'm being kidnapped. Pray for me."

After a long ride, they drove up through the electric truck-entrance door of a distant jail. They dumped me into a jail wheelchair and rolled me over to the Warden. "You keep him here, no questions" they commanded the Warden. I was put in a solitary cell, reserved for desperate criminals.

The Warden opened the cell door and entered. "Please understand, I do not know why you are here. I have to follow orders" he said with a sad look. "I understand your condition. I have a brother, a paraplegic, wounded from Viet Nam. Maybe I can figure out a way to send you over to the State Penitentiary that has a hospital section" he said, visibly upset. "Look, Warden, I am not sick. I don't need a hospital!" I answered.

A day later he again entered my jail cell. "I found out who you are, Mr. Skolnick. I am running a terrible risk to try to help you. I found out you are a friend of the former head of the Crime Commission in this part of the state. I called him. Sunday morning is a quiet time. I told him to pull up his car into the truck entrance electric door, like he is delivering something here. I am going to roll you into a blanket and put you on the floor of the back seat of his car. He promised to take only the back roads and get you back to your home. I don't know what they will do to me for releasing you. But you better stop doing whatever it is you are doing. Next time may be worse for you." He said this, his face plainly filled with compassion.

"Warden, where is the arrest warrant? What am I charged with? What crime have I committed? At what trial have I been found guilty?" I pleaded with him.

"Please, Mr. Skolnick, I already told you I do not know why you are here. I was ordered by the highest authority to keep you here. Promise me, you will never, never cross the state line back to Indiana," he answered.

Smuggled out the side door into the truck entrance, I got back to my home, my Crime

Commission friend driving at high speed on little used back roads, just like we had just robbed a bank.

Some of my relatives showed no understanding, condemning me with statements like: "You got what you deserve. Why don't you shut your rotten big mouth?"

When some of my more understanding friends take me places, I always tell them, with a sarcastic sneer: "My passports to Indiana and Cuba have been revoked. Do not cross the state boundary line with me in the car."

After I got home, I found out that the local police in my neighborhood refused to take a report from my woman friend. They showed her a copy of a bulletin on the FBI National Crime Computer Wire: "Sherman Skolnick, of Chicago, a heavily-armed, desperate, escaped criminal and fugitive from justice. Shoot on sight if necessary."

As a result of the incident, it was the only public speech and seminar I missed in forty years in the public eye. Assuming I knew or found out exactly who the Secret Police are and were, I decided nevertheless not to sue for false arrest. My reasoning would take too long to detail.

So the American Gestapo, without arrest or search warrants, breaking into the home where Elian Gonzalez was, brings back memories.

Am I the only one with memories of the Secret Police in the United States, dealing with dissident and controversial persons? Probably not.

Like any banana republic, America has secret political police, nameless, faceless, heavily-armed, subject to no law. Unless we can correct this situation, our *Constitution* is justifiably dead. This Gestapo follows the orders of the Commissar who runs the conspiratorial, private central bank known as the Federal Reserve, or orders of a Dictator posing as the President, or the head of the Injustice Department, or secret orders not identified from whom.

Nowadays, if the secret police come again to my door, they might notice there a decal from the National Rifle Association. Stay tuned. [End quoting]

Are we beginning to awaken to the fact that the so-called Elite basically keep following the same script of lies and deceit and sleight-of-hand, over and over again? Has it occurred to anyone that if we don't stop these crooks from such shenanigans, we'll see this same script, only constantly worsening scenarios, until we do—or we are laying in our graves or jail cells?

This is nothing more than what "they" told us they are doing to us in the movie *Wag The Dog*. 



Welcome to WaterOZ!

WaterOz is proud to announce a major breakthrough never before offered anywhere.

Minerals essential to the human body in an Ionic/Water Soluble form

Water of Life—4,000+ parts per million

WaterOz Water of Life Mineral Water is simply pure water which contains 84 molecular-sized mineral and trace mineral elements in an ionic water-soluble form. **These are the same kind of minerals that plants create. These molecular-sized mineral particles are so small and water soluble that they stay in suspension indefinitely.** This superb product has no undesirable traits such as unpleasant taste, additives or preservatives.

Plants take metallic minerals from the soil and convert them into water-soluble ionic minerals. They use these nutrients for their own needs. We eat plants and absorb the ionic minerals and trace minerals to nourish ourselves.

It has been shown time and again that most of our soils no longer contain enough minerals to properly sustain us. Industrial concerns push specialized fertilizers on the market. These fertilizers concentrate Potassium, Nitrogen, Phosphorus and a few other elements that are known to stimulate plant growth, however, the many trace minerals that are necessary for proper plant and animal nutrition are ignored. Products such as Water of Life ionic trace minerals give us back these essential nutrients.

Ionic minerals Versus Colloidal minerals:

There is no comparison. Ionic minerals are a fraction of the size of colloids, bond with the molecules instead of being in suspension, and are a fraction of the price.

Average price: 1 GALLON: Retail \$70.00 NOW: \$49.00

(Compare to colloids averaging over \$600.00 per gallon.)

There are over 20 individual minerals to handle specific needs which can be used in conjunction with Water of Life.

Raytech

2 Fallbrook,
Irvine, CA 92604

Order line: (800) 838-5898

Infor. line: (949) 402-4477

e-mail: tulan@lightspeed.net

Fax: (949) 653-1030

Fax: (661) 822-9369

website: www.e-world.net/~msm

News Desk Special Report:

The “Bio-Electrical Cleansing” Research Of Dr. Robert Beck

Editor’s note: The following extremely important information follows somewhat in conjunction with our feature article on colloidal silver back in the February 2000 issue of The SPECTRUM. That’s because one of the collateral practical applications of one of Dr. Beck’s simple but ingenious devices happens to be the making of a high-quality colloidal silver product.

But the importance of the following material certainly doesn’t stop there! Dr. Bob Beck has, for almost a decade now, freely given away the fruits of his creative discoveries and deceptively simple inventions in what could be called “bio-electrical cleansing techniques” and deserves much praise for his refreshingly humanitarian approach to achieving wellness.

As you may suspect, he has been much under attack by conventional medical “police” for proposing and freely offering techniques which cost mere pennies to employ—as opposed to the “big bucks” (and often lethal) methods the pharmaceutical companies would like you to believe are your only options.

In that “gestapo” spirit of “protecting” you from this kind of “quackery”, of course there is the need to sprinkle the following material liberally with the conditional words “theoretical” and “hypothetical” and “experimental”—to keep within legal bounds of discussion in our so-called “free” society. The wise readers will (with a knowing smile on their face) know how to interpret such code words; it’s a lot like watching what the FDA wants to ban and rushing out to buy extra before you have been “protected” from such products.

Since we published our very well received and highly praised “help yourself” colloidal silver article back in our February, 2000 issue of The SPECTRUM, Dr. Overholt felt that Dr. Bob Beck’s work should also be shared with our readers in that same do-it-yourself spirit of achieving wellness. Absolutely! And don’t be too concerned if the “boxes” discussed here

seem beyond your technical knowhow; sources for purchasing these devices at a fair price exist and are noted, along with how to get more information well worth reading and sharing with interested friends.

As a bit of a humorous (?) aside, how many of you followed what happened when one particular guest host of Art Bell’s late-night talk-radio program bumped into Dr. Beck and his discoveries a few months ago for the first time? First, one night, a caller alerted the guest host to this subject, and the guest host retorted: “That can’t be or I would know about it!” Then a week or so later (1/17/00) the same guest host, now more informed (and probably having eaten quite a bit of crow once he found out just how many years Dr. Beck’s devices have been around), has Dr. Beck and related guests on the show; it was a wonderful program. The guest host is all excited by this point and thinks this is the best thing since indoor plumbing and should receive wide attention. But then, very very shortly thereafter, that guest host is gone from the program. Poof! Coincidence?

The following material has been excerpted by Dr. Overholt from Internet sources which are trying their best to make sure Dr. Beck’s important discoveries reach far and wide. We can surely help with that worthy cause.

4/19/00 DR. AL OVERHOLT

WHO IS

DR. ROBERT (BOB) BECK, D.SC.?

In 1992, Dr. Beck was a highly respected research physicist, recently retired from his work with government contracts that were often classified, from his own business interests, and from his work as a university lecturer. He was known for his leading-edge designs in measuring subtle magnetic fields and extremely low-frequency fields. His last research project in the early 1980s, that focused on the brain

and altered states of consciousness, resulted in the design of the Brain Tuner. This won him an award from the John Fitzer Foundation.

That all changed when he read about a research project at Albert Einstein College of Medicine in New York City. In March 1991 *Science News* magazine gave a brief report that said: “Zapping the AIDS virus with low-voltage electric current can nearly eliminate its ability to infect human white blood cells cultured in the laboratory....”

Doctors William Lyman and Steven Kaali also presented their research at a symposium. This research piqued Bob Beck’s interest, but he found only closed doors when he tried to get further information. The paper they presented had been deleted from the symposium report. [Editor’s note: And the guest host for Art Bell’s late-night talk-radio program on this subject had an extremely difficult (and ultimately unsuccessful) time, though he persisted valiantly, trying to get either of these primary authors/researchers to be guests on that program. Since when have you known such “shyness” to be so prevalent, especially when the discovery is of such an outstanding and far-reaching calibre?]

In 1993, after a patent was filed (US Patent #5,188,738) showing how microcurrents would neutralize pathogens such as viruses and bacteria, he was finally able to get the details. The patent was based on using a medical procedure to remove blood from the body in order to treat it with microcurrents of electricity. He later found this research was a rediscovery, as many patents had been filed over the years showing the efficacy of electricity for health.

Dr. Beck applied his genius to come up with a method to pass the necessary microcurrents into blood while it still flowed undisturbed in the body. (To acquire FREE plans to build your own devices, see Dr. Beck’s research at the explorepub.com/articles/beck/hiv_article.html Internet website address.)

Dr. Beck’s research is fully described in his latest *Workshop Handout* entitled “Take Back Your Power”. In this detailed report, learn how to build your own electrical devices for health—including the blood cleaner, magnetic pulser, ionic/silver colloidal generator, and water ozonator. Please refer to Sharing Health Products website for how to order this must-read collection of Dr. Beck’s many years of research. [Editor’s note: See Dr. Overholt’s message a bit further along in this article for website details.]

Dr. Beck built several units to experiment on himself and for friends. Bob eventually regrew a healthy head of hair and lost his excess weight. This gave him a new lease on life.

He also took the initiative to fund a study with two medical doctors who were treating AIDS patients. While each of the patients who stayed with the blood electrification protocol became symptom free, their PCR test results

were not consistent. (The PCR test has now been exposed as unreliable and never intended to measure HIV.) The study was discontinued without being published.

Word started to spread as Bob and those who regularly met with him over breakfast were getting healthier—avoiding colds and the flu. He gives credit to blood electrification, ionic-colloidal silver, and the magnetic pulse generator for his now healthy head of hair.

In 1997, Sharing Health From The Heart Inc. was told by one health practitioner that he had known Bob Beck for many years. Having watched the improvement in health in Bob and those around him, he decided there had to be something good about blood electrification.

In addition to blood electrification [via the *electrical pulse box*], Dr. Beck devised a simple method to produce ionic-colloidal silver in the home [using this same box]. This revived interest in an almost forgotten natural antibiotic.

The AIDS project also brought to his attention the importance of the lymph system and the need to clear pathogens that could easily lay dormant there and later reinfect the blood. The Magnetic Pulse Generator was born [distinct from the *electrical pulse box*] to create the necessary microcurrents in the lymph and tissue.

He then started lecturing at health shows to let others know of his discoveries and experiences. He was careful not to sell anything except the information with the schematics to allow others to build their own units. Instead he endorsed a manufacturer: **SOTA Instruments Inc.**

In 1996, when SOTA Instruments, Inc. expanded their line to include the Silver Pulser and Magnetic Pulser, Dr. Beck immediately gave the units his enthusiastic endorsement. When Dr. Beck came up with the idea of freshly ozonating a glass of water to help flush out toxins, he endorsed SOTA's Water Ozonator as well.

Russell J. Torlage, founder of SOTA Instruments Inc., works closely with Dr. Beck to ensure any design changes meet with his approval.

[Dr. Al: I highly recommend, before you make use of this material, that you (or have someone to do it for you if you don't have access to a computer) go to the sharinghealth.com/products.htm website. Use this to get a 60-page update for \$12. This is highly recommended if you are serious. Go to the sotainstruments.com website for more information and products. Choose the article on Bob Beck and read—or better yet print a copy of—all parts that I have not included because of space. Study this material well before using it.

In his article Bob talks about other instruments for making colloids and ozonated water, of which you'll find details on the websites. These other products will enhance

Parts List For Device

(Circuit Schematic Drawing Nearby)

7555 CMOS timer chip (generic)	IC1	\$1.80
100k ohm 1/4 watt 5% resistor	R1	0.07
1 meg (omega) 1/4 watt 5% resistor	R2	0.07
2.2k (omega) 1/4 watt 5% resistor	R3	0.07
1k (omega) 1/4 watt 5% resistor	R4	0.07
100k (omega) linear taper pot, H watt Caltronics P-68	R5	2.56
200 µF 20 V (or higher) electrolytic capacitor	C1	0.45
0.22 µF 20 V (or higher) Tantalum capacitor	C2	0.25
1N4001 diode 2 required @ 15¢	D1 & D2	0.30
18Volt Zener diodes, 1/2 Watt, 2 @ 79¢	(NTE5027A)D3 & D4	1.58
NPN Transistor, generic 2N2222	Q1	0.30
Bulb, 6.3V .075 A type 7377	B1	1.34
Relay, 5 V 50 (omega) coil PCB Mount DPDT Selecta Switch	SR15P207D1	5.45
Misc. wire, solder, etc.		0.50
Note: Action now supplies a custom printed circuit board #PS-PCB for:		15.00

**All 15 components listed above available at ACTION ELECTRONICS
1300 E. Edinger, Santa Ana, CA 92705 (714) 547-5169**

Bicolor LED red/green Radio Shack #276-012 LED 1	LED 1	\$1.19
Jack for electrode leads 274-251 3/\$1.59	J1	0.53
DPDT switch, 275-626 or equiv. (Used as DPST)	SW 1	2.55
SPST Submini momentary push-button switch (ER-SW101 "Test")	SW 2	0.59
Battery holder, 4-AA cells, Radio Shack	270-383	1.29
4 Alkaline AA cell batteries, #23-552	4 for	2.89
3 Alkaline 9V batteries, type 1604 etc.	3 for	3.75
3-9V battery snaps (clip-on connectors)	270-325 pkg 5/	1.29
Box, if used		2.29

Above items generally available at local Radio Shack stores

Lead wire with 3.5 mm plug, 6 ft., Mouser or Calrad Electronics		0.35
Electrodes, stretch elastic, Velcro, cotton flannel, alligator clips, etc.		±5.00

Total Cost for all components for do-it-yourself project:

\$49.24

This design is basically a 7555 IC timer chip set for 50% duty cycle and ~3.9 Hz driving a sub-miniature relay. Electrode polarity continually reverses ~1/4 second positive & 1/4 second negative. Frequency is not critical.

FOOTNOTE:

CODE OF FEDERAL REGULATIONS 21 § 807.65 Subpart D — Exemptions. Paragraphs {d} & {f} Excludes and exempts from regulation: "(d) Licensed practitioners, including physicians, dentists, and optometrists, who manufacture or otherwise alter devices solely for use in their practice."

"(f) Persons who manufacture, prepare, propagate, compound, or process devices solely for use in research, teaching, or analysis, and do not introduce such devices into commercial distribution."

Use of this device therefore appears legal and exempt from FDA regulations when you construct it yourself for research and/or use in your own practice! But double-check your local, county and state regulations for possible exceptions.

the effectiveness of your wellness program.

Sota Instruments will sell you these instruments already made for a very reasonable price—probably less than what a medical doctor will charge you for 1 or 2 office visits!

Now, after the above introductory material, we proceed to the main technical papers presenting Dr. Beck's information.]

**A Proposed Experimental/Theoretical,
Noninvasive, Nonpharmaceutical, In Vivo
Method For Rapid Neutralization
Of HIV Virus In Human Subjects**

Revision: September 26, 1995
Copyright: 1996, by Robert C. Beck, D.Sc.

Experimental IN VIVO Blood Virus, Microbe, Fungi, And Parasite Elimination Device

Expanded Instructions For Experimental-Theoretical HIV Blood Neutralization

Suggestions For Acquiring And Using An Inductively Coupled, Magnetic Pulse Generator For Theoretical Lymph And Tissue HIV Neutralization

In a remarkable discovery at Albert Einstein College of Medicine, New York City, in 1990, it was shown that a minute current (50 to 100 microamperes) can alter outer protein layers of HIV virus in a petri dish so as to prevent its subsequent attachment to receptor sites (*Science News*, March 30, 1991 page 207).

It may also reverse Epstein-Barr (chronic fatigue syndrome), hepatitis, and herpes B.

HIV-positive users of this information may expect a NEGATIVE p24 surface antigen or PCR test (no more HIV detectable in blood) after 30 days. This is reminiscent of a well proven cure for snakebite by application of electric current that instantly neutralizes the venom's toxicity (*Lancet*, July 26, 1986, page 229). And there may be several other, as yet undiscovered or untested, viruses neutralizable with this discovery.

This very simple blood clearing treatment offered great promise as a positive method for immobilizing known strains of HIV still present and contaminating some European and US blood bank reserve supplies. It was further suggested that infected human HIV carriers could be cured by removing their blood, treating it electrically, and returning it by methods similar to dialysis. Dr. Steven Kaali, MD, projected that "years of testing will be in order before such an IN VITRO (blood removed for treatment) device can be made ready for widespread use" (*Longevity*, December 1992, page 14). This paper reveals a "do-it-yourself" approach for healing INVOLVING NO MEDICAL COSTS or dialysis.

In the writer's opinion, both blood and lymph can be cleared IN VIVO (which means blood isn't removed) simply, rapidly, and inexpensively with similar but NON-INVASIVE techniques described herein. Electronic and controlled electroporation approaches may well make vaccines (even if possible someday), pharmaceuticals, supplements, oxygen, and diet therapies, plus other proposed remedies, obsolete—even if they worked and were free.

In a public lecture (October 19, 1991) the writer's opinion proposed this theoretical do-it-yourself method for accomplishing HIV "neutralization" IN VIVO. Subsequently, his original modalities and protocols have been extensively peer reviewed, refined, simplified,

and made universally affordable (under \$75 for BOTH devices, including batteries when self-made).

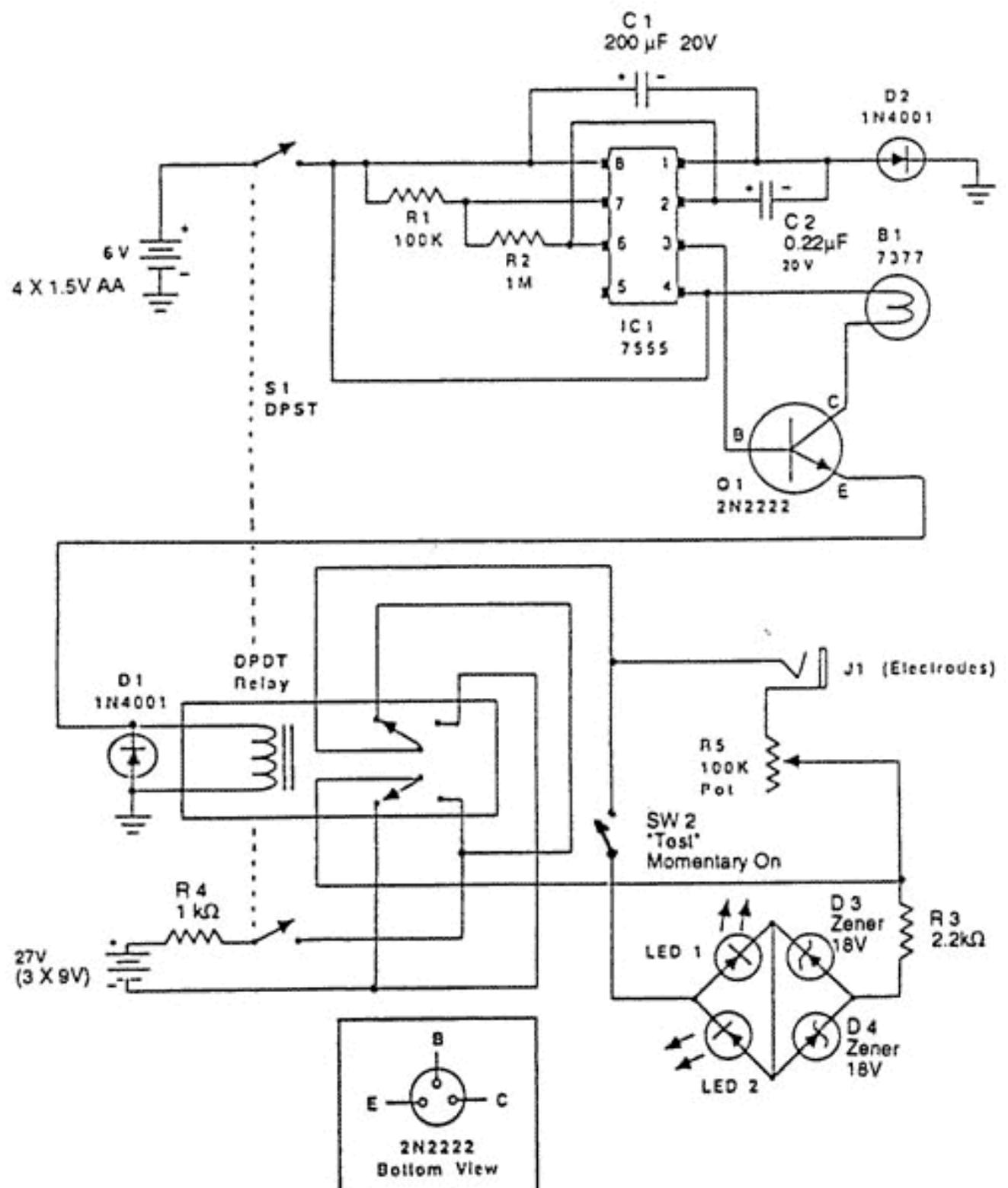
These two simple treatments, used in tandem, can potentially nullify well over 95% (and perhaps 100%) of known HIV strains residing in blood, lymph, and other body tissue and fluids. Following is a summary of two years of offshore feedback with this non-iatrogenic, do-it-yourself, simple, and inexpensive experimental solution to the ever escalating AIDS dilemma.

There are no known side effects since milliampere currents are much lower than those in FDA-approved TENS, CES, and muscle stimulators which have been in daily use for many years. Battery replacement costs are under 25¢ per month per user, or about 1¢ per day for a typical 21-day "spontaneous remission". No doctors, pharmaceuticals,

ozone, or other intervention appears necessary.

The pocket-sized, battery-powered, BLOOD clearing instrument is basically a miniature relay driven by a timer chip set to 0.67 Hz. Its 0 to 36 V user-adjustable biphasic output minimizes electrode site irritation. The described system delivers stimulation through NORMALLY CIRCULATING BLOOD via electrodes placed at selected sites (such as one electrode behind ankle bone on inside of foot and another identically located on opposite foot) over the sural, popliteal, posterior tibial, or peronal arteries where the subject's veins and arteries are accessibly close to the surface. Optimum electrode positions are reliably located by feeling pulse.

Micro-current treatment is of such low amplitude that it creates no discomfort when used as directed and is demonstrated to have no harmful side effects on healthy blood cells or



tissue. A major obstacle to this simple and obvious solution is disbelief, and subjects must assume responsibility for their own health—a “heresy” in today’s society where we’re conditioned to look for answers only to a medical establishment that has no current knowledge remotely promising “cures” for numerous well known terminal diseases.

Using neutralization approximately 8 to 20 minutes per day for about three or four weeks should, in the writer’s opinion, effectively immobilize well over 95% of any HIV, and simultaneously any other electrosensitive viruses in blood.

In heavy infections, shorter application times could prevent overloading the patient with toxins. Simply treat for a greater number of days. In time, the restored immune system will handle residual problems.

In the special case of impaired circulation due to diabetes, longer treatment times may be indicated. Immobilized viruses may be expelled naturally through kidneys and liver. More rapid neutralization is easily possible, but not recommended, because of potential

excessive toxic elimination reactions (Herxheimer’s syndrome). T-cell counts may drop initially (because of lysing and subsequent scavenging by macrophages) but should recover to over 200 within 90 days.

Latent/germinating HIV reservoirs in the body’s LYMPH or other tissue may theoretically be neutralized with a SECOND and separate device by the strategy of generating a very high-intensity (19 kilogauss), short-duration (10 microsecond) magnetic pulse of greater than 35 joules by discharging a modified strobe light’s capacitor through an applicator coil held at body points over lymph nodes and other possible internal sites of infection.

By the physics of eddy current/back emf “transformer action” (Lenz’s law), the desired criteria of minimum current induced through infected tissue, on the order of 50 to 100 microamps, should be readily attained. Several pulses repeated at each site may insure a reliable “overkill” for successful HIV neutralization. A magnetic “pulser” is very inexpensive and simple to build.

These “theoretical solutions” are being disclosed under constitutional freedom-of-speech guarantees in spite of extensively organized hostile opposition to non-pharmaceutical cures. Data can be LEGALLY offered only as “theoretical” and no medical claims can be made or implied.

Anyone at his discretion and assumed responsibility should be free to build, use (on himself), and network his “research” results. With these data, an average intelligent high school student should confidently be able to assemble BOTH theoretical blood and tissue clearing modalities in about three hours and for a total investment of around \$75. Components are widely available.

After assembling, “cures” cost

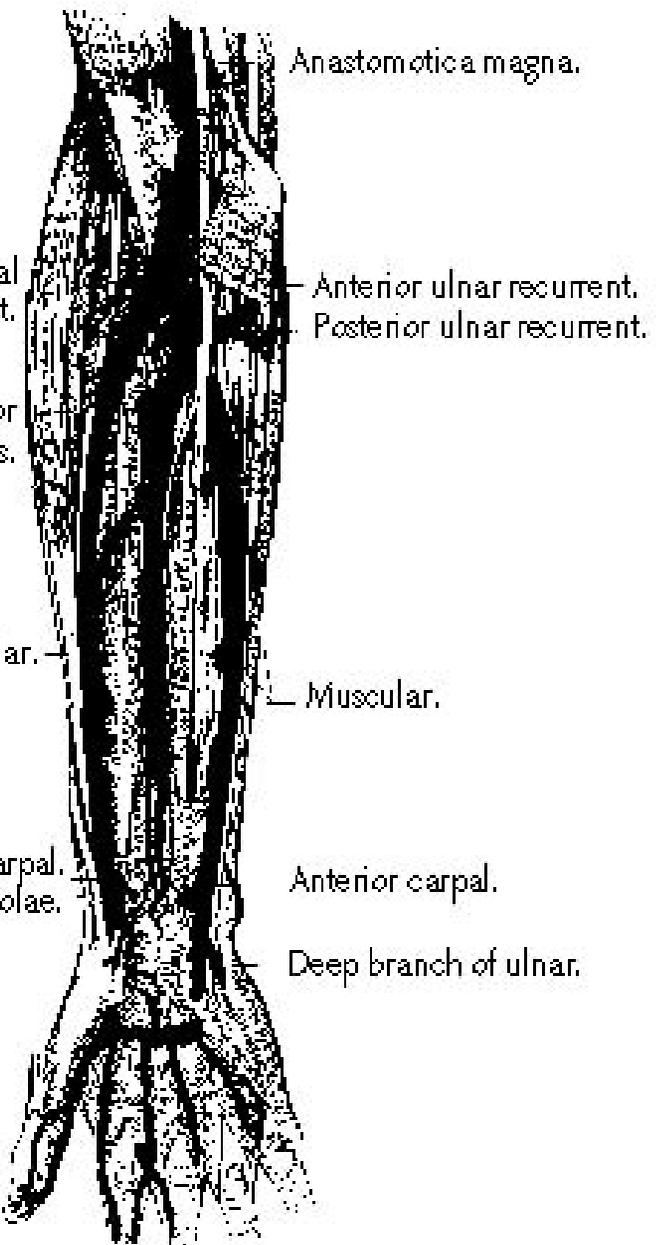


Fig. 305.—Ulnar and radial arteries. Deep view.

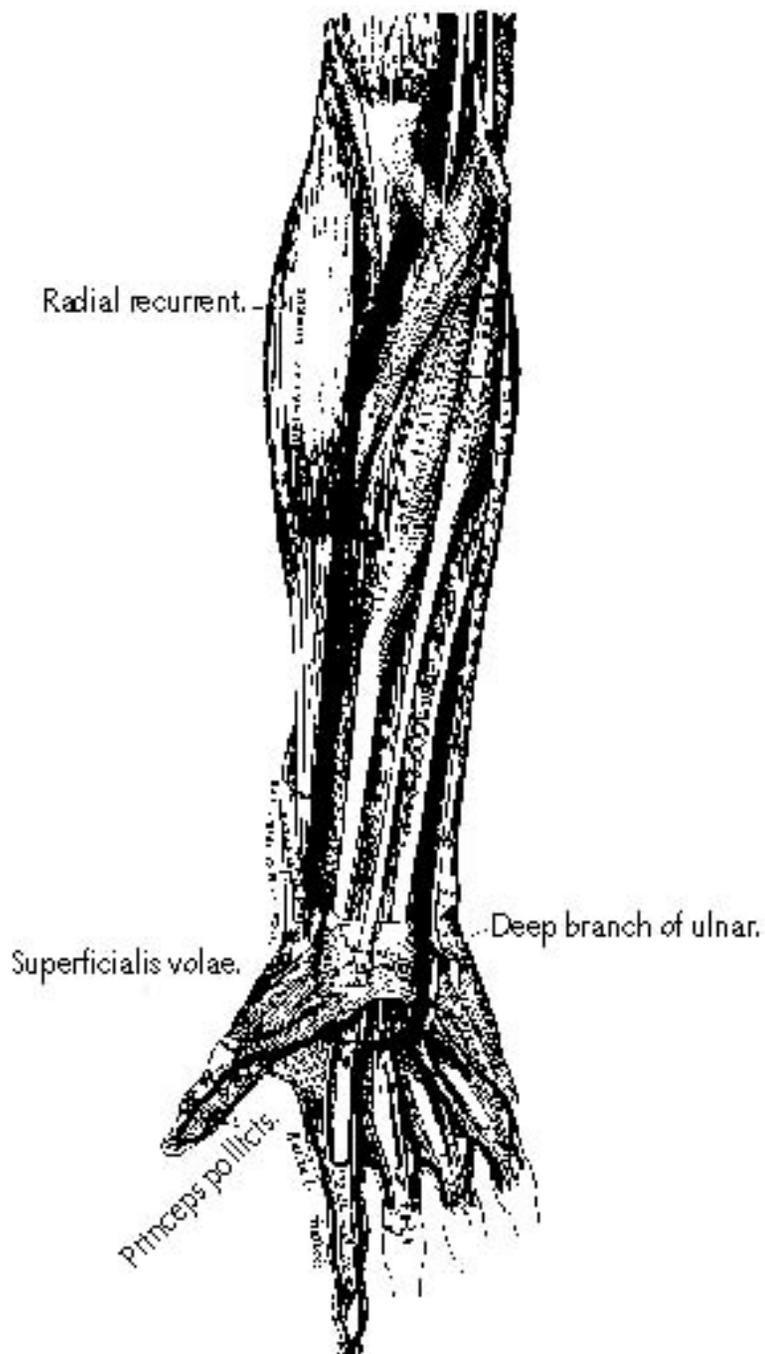


Fig. 304.—The radial and ulnar arteries.

under 25¢ per patient for batteries. If electronically unskilled, “busy”, or technically illiterate, call an “Amateur Radio Supply” store (*Yellow Pages*) and find a ham radio operator, hobbyist, or TV repairman, or pay any kid on the block to do it for you.

After “spontaneous remissions”, some users may wish to interest their doctors. But be advised that ELECTRONIC cures may be vigorously suppressed or ignored because there is presently no credibility, nor drug cartel profit, in a 25¢ AIDS solution. Also, the 1910 Rockefeller-Flexner Report attempted to discredit electromedicine with a conspiracy to inflate pharmaceutical profits.

I’m definitely NOT soliciting funds. This was independently developed by Bob Beck at his private expense and offered freely for “theoretical and informational purposes only” and with absolutely no profit motive. Non-FDA approved devices are illegal to use within the USA—except via little known FDA regulation loopholes whereby doctors and RESEARCHERS are allowed to use ANYTHING on patients if they build it themselves [Code of Federal Regulations 21 § 807.65, subsections (d) & (f).]

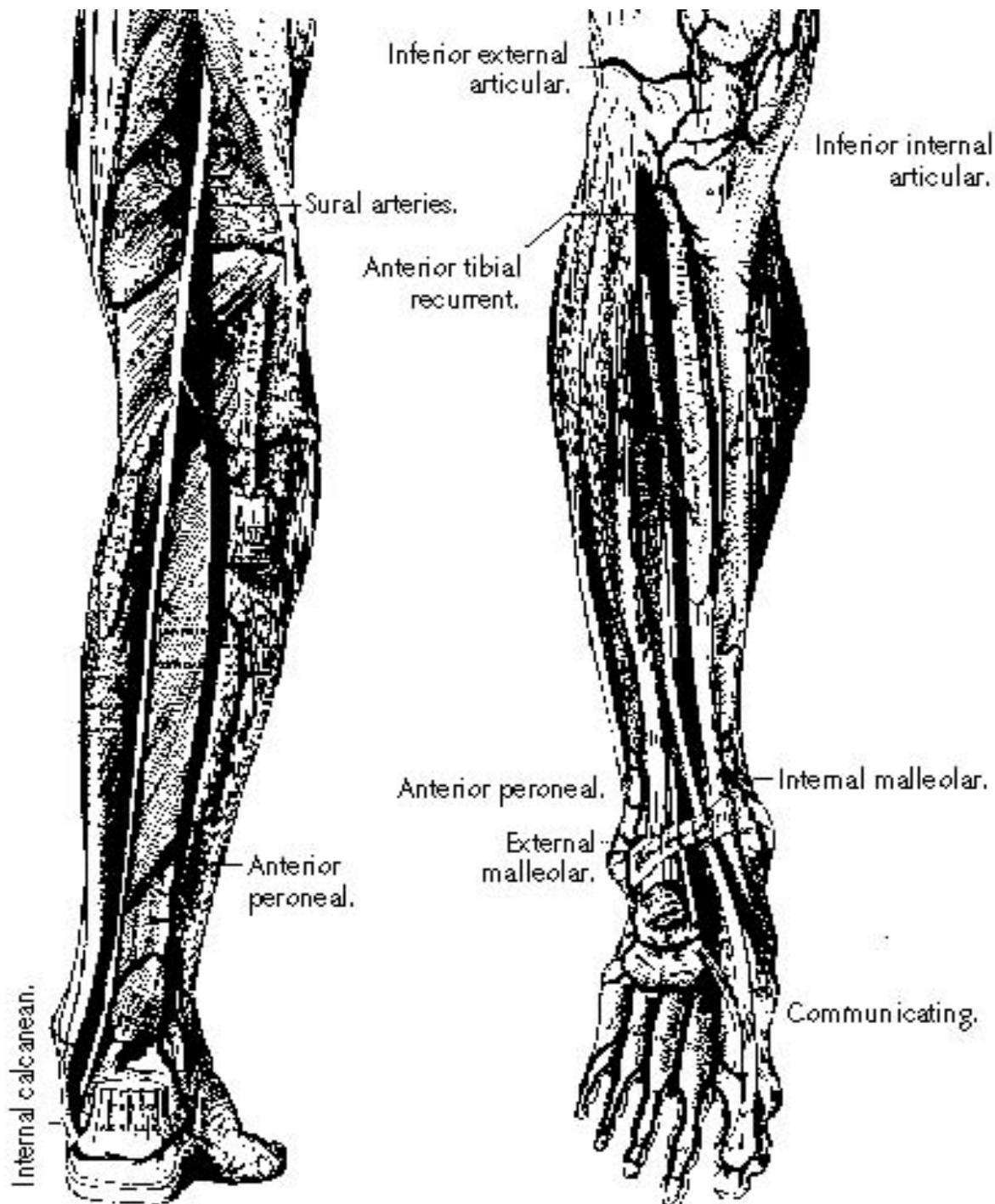


Fig. 320.—The popliteal, posterior tibial, and peroneal arteries.

Fig. 321.—Surgical anatomy of the anterior tibial and dorsalis pedis arteries.

* * *

Experimental In Vivo Blood Virus, Microbe, Fungi, and Parasite Elimination Device

Note: These data are for informational, instructional, and research purposes only and are not to be construed as medical advice. Consult your licensed medical practitioner.

CHANGES SINCE PREVIOUS EDITIONS: Pulse Repetition Rate from 0.67 to 3.9 Hz. C2 from 1 to 0.22 μ F. Voltage from 36 to 27V. R3 from 6.8K (omega) to 2.2K (omega). R4 from 2.2K (omega) to 1K (omega). D3 & D4 from 30V to 18V. LED 1 & 2 combined in a single Bicolor device. Treatment time from 20 min. to 1 hour. Improved electrode suggestions. SW 2 added (essential).

[Editor's note: The Parts List and

Schematic (circuit) Diagram, and the drawings from Gray's Anatomy all belong with this particular technical paper. We have sprinkled them throughout the entire layout so they can be made larger and thus easier to see. Note the FDA code quoted at bottom of Parts List.]

Expanded Instructions For Experimental-Theoretical HIV Blood Neutralization Hypothetical Protocols For Experimental Sessions

Revision: December 18, 1995

PRECAUTIONS: DO NOT use on subjects with cardiac pacemakers. Any applied electrical signals may interfere with "demand-type" heart pacers and cause malfunction. Do NOT use on pregnant women, while driving, or using hazardous machinery.

Users MUST avoid ingesting anything containing medicinal herbs, foreign or domestic,

or potentially toxic medication, nicotine, alcohol, recreational drugs, laxatives, tonics, etc., and certain vitamins for one week before starting because blood electrification can cause electroporation which makes cell membranes pervious to small quantities of normally harmless chemicals in plasma. The effect is the same as extreme overdosing, which might be lethal. [See "Electroporation: A General Phenomenon For Manipulating Cells And Tissues" by J.C. Weaver, *Journal of Cellular Biochemistry* 51:426-435 (1993).] Effects can mimic increasing dosages many fold. Both the magnetic pulser and blood purifier cause electroporation.

Do NOT place electrode pads over skin lesions, abrasions, new scars, cuts, eruptions, or sunburn. Do NOT advance output amplitude to uncomfortable levels. All subjects will vary. Do NOT fall asleep while using.

Do NOT place electrodes above waist. (See Exception Note.) Generally use only on feet (SEE GRAY'S ANATOMY FOR BLOOD PATHS) so as to minimize possible current paths through unhealthy heart. The magnetic pulser should, however, be safe to use anywhere on body or head. Avoid ingesting alcohol 24 hours before using. Drink an 8 oz. glass of distilled water 15 minutes before and immediately following each session, and drink at least four additional glasses daily for flushing during "neutralization" and for one week thereafter. This is imperative. Ignoring this can cause systemic damage.

If subject feels sluggish, faint, dizzy, headachy, nauseous, or has flu-like symptoms after exposures, reduce number of pulses per session and/or shorten applications of blood clearing. Use caution when treating patients with impaired kidney or liver function.

To avoid shock liability, use batteries only. Do NOT use any line-connected power supply, transformer, charger, battery eliminator, etc. with blood clearing device. However line supplies ARE OK with well-insulated magnetic pulse generators (strobe lights).

Health professionals: Avoid nicotine addicts, vegetarians, and other unconsciously motivated death-wishers and their covert agendas of "defeat the healer". Tobacco, the most addictive (4-1/2 times more addictive than heroin) and deadly substance of abuse known, disrupts normal cardiovascular function. True vegetarian diets are missing essential amino acids absolutely necessary for the successful rebuilding of AIDS-ravaged tissues. Secondary gains (sympathy/martyrdom, free benefits, financial assistance, etc.) play large roles with AIDS patients. "Recovery guilt" as friends are dying has even precipitated suicide attempts masked as "accidents". Avoid such entanglements.

SUPERIOR ELECTRODES: Excellent, convenient, and vastly superior electrodes, reusable indefinitely, can be made by butt-

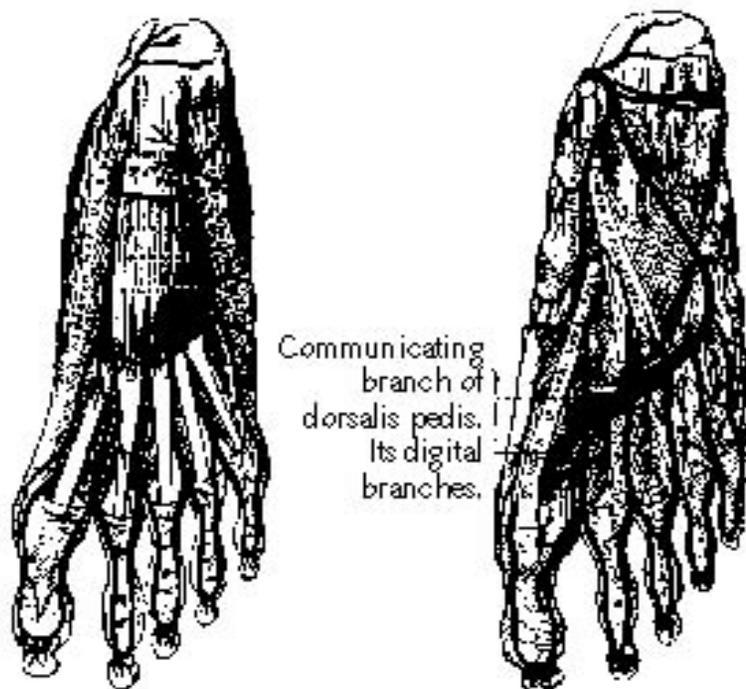


Fig. 322.—The plantar arteries. Superficial view.

Fig. 323.—The plantar arteries. Deep view.

soldering lead wires to ends of 3/32" diameter by 1-1/8" long type 316 stainless steel rods available from welding supply stores. Use "Stay Clean" flux before soldering (zinc

chloride/hydrochloric acid). Shrink-insulate TWO tight layers of tubing over soldered joints to prevent flexing/breaking and lead/copper ions from migrating. Wrap two turns of 100% cotton flannel around rods; wrap with a few turns of strong thread, wrap and tie both ends and cut off excess cloth. Treat end windings and knots with clear fingernail polish or "Fray Check" (fabric & sewing supply stores) to prevent unraveling. Soak in a strong solution of sea salt (not table salt) containing a little wetting agent, like Kodak Photo Flow, ethylene glycol, or 409 kitchen cleaner. Add a few drops of hydrogen peroxide, silver colloid, etc., for disinfectant. Store solution for reuse.

Saturate these cotton "wicks" each time before applying to skin. Tape soaking wet electrodes tightly over pulse sites with paper masking or Transpore tape or with 1" wide stretch elastic bands with tabs of Velcro at ends to fasten.

Electrodes should closely conform precisely along blood vessels, not skewing ever so slightly over to adjacent flesh. This insures better contact and provides very low internal impedance. Avoid crossing arms or legs while treating, since

this may shunt the current. Rinse and blot-dry electrodes and skin after each use. NEVER allow bare metal electrodes to touch skin (during use) as this will cause burns manifested as small red craters taking weeks to heal.

ELECTRODE PLACEMENTS: Locate MAXIMUM pulse position (NOT to be confused with acupuncture, reflexology, Chapman, etc. points) on each foot by feeling on inside of ankle 1" below and to rear of ankle bone, then feel top center of instep. Place electrode on whichever pulse site on that foot feels strongest. Scrub skin over chosen sites with mild soap and water or alcohol swab. Wipe dry. Position the electrodes lengthwise along each left and right foot's blood vessel. We presently prefer foot-to-foot electrode placements, which will encompass about five times the volume of circulating blood undergoing pathogen neutralization compared to the earlier foot-to-back-of-same-knee placements originally suggested in our 1991 paper.

Exception Note: with subjects having perfectly healthy hearts and not wearing pacers, it is convenient to use left-wrist-to-right-wrist exactly over ulnar arterial pulse paths, instead of feet. Wide rubber bands over wires at elbows keep leads out of the way when using hands.

With electrode cable unplugged, turn switch ON and advance amplitude control to MAXIMUM. Push momentary SW. 2 "Test" switch and see that the red and green light-emitting diodes flash alternately. This verifies

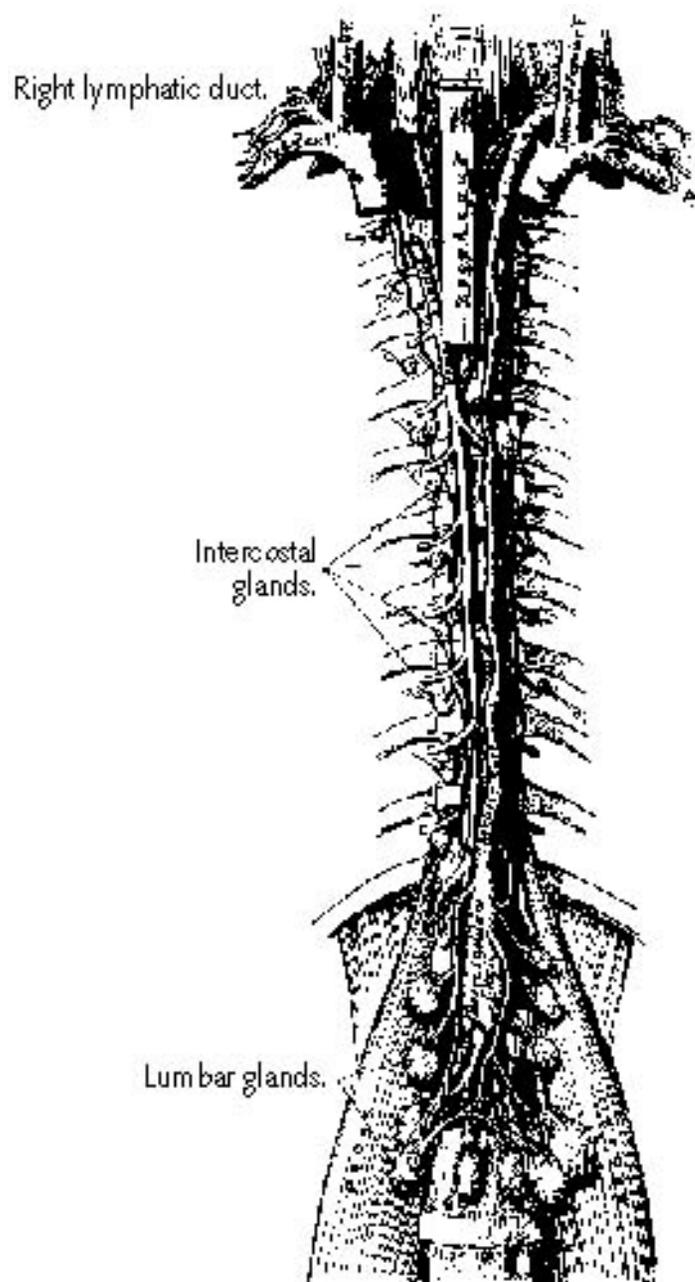


Fig. 337.—The thoracic and right lymphatic duct.

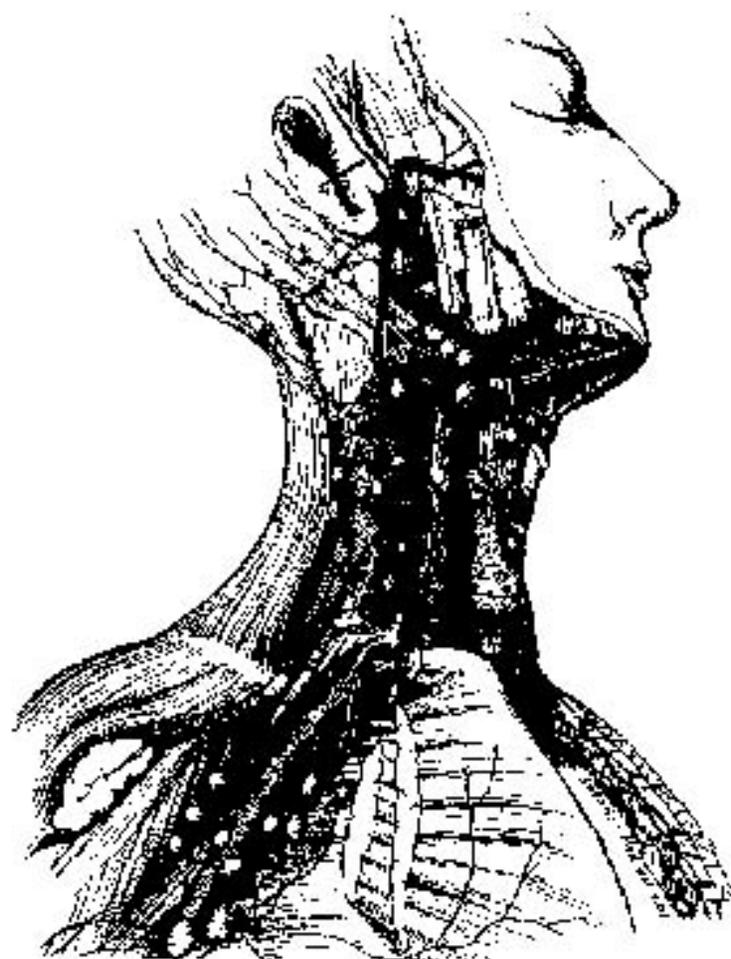


Fig. 339.—The deep lymphatics and glands of the neck and thorax.

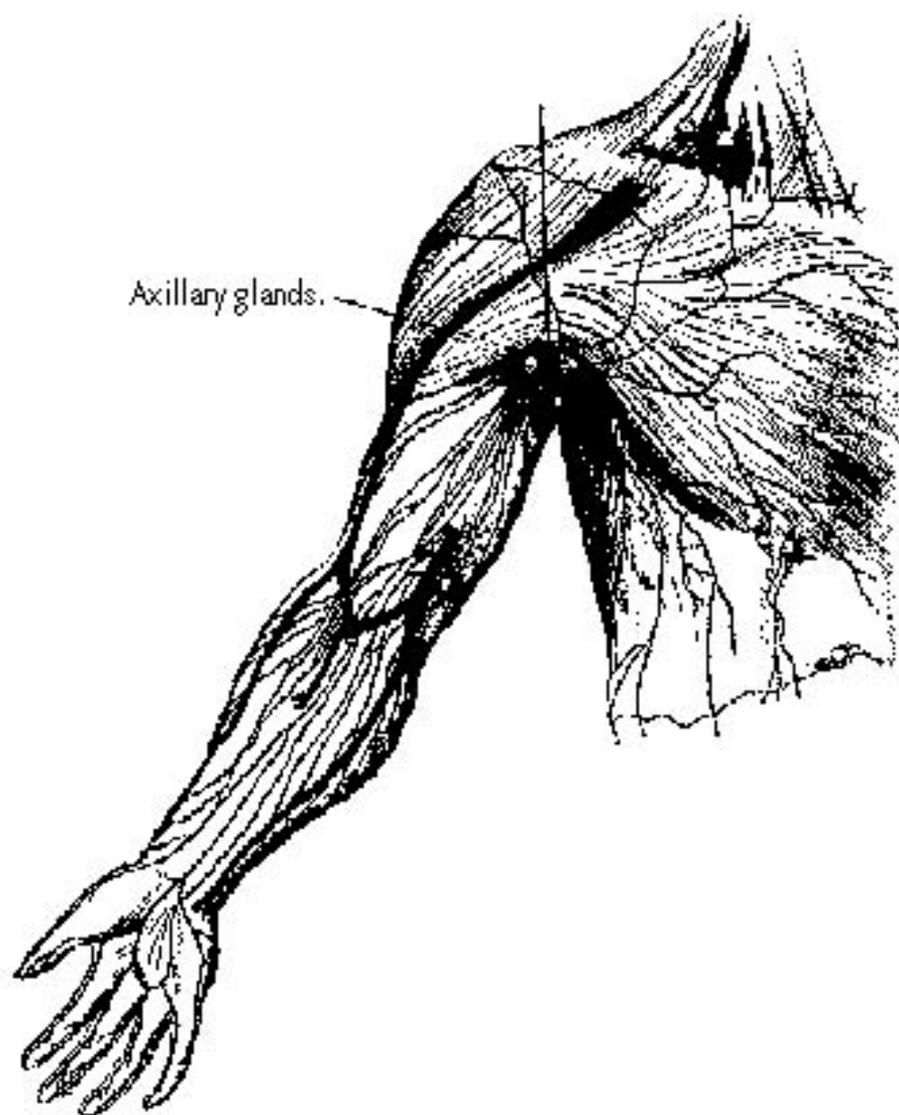


Fig. 340.—The superficial lymphatics and glands of the upper extremity.

that polarity is reversing 4 times per second (frequency is NOT critical) and that batteries are still good. If LEDs don't light, replace all three 9V batteries. When the white incandescent bulb dims or appears yellowish, or relay isn't clicking, replace all four AA cells. Zener diodes will extinguish LEDs when the three 9V batteries' initial 27V drops below 18V after extended use.

If subject has a perfectly healthy heart, wrist-to-wrist placement is more convenient. Never use any electrode larger than 1-1/8" long by 1/8" wide, to avoid wasting current on surrounding tissue. Confine exactly to blood vessels ONLY. Add a drop of salt water to each electrode's cotton cover every 10 minutes to keep electrodes thoroughly saturated during entire session.

Now rotate amplitude control to MINIMUM (counter-clockwise) and plug in electrode cable. Subject now advances dial slowly until he feels a "thumping" and tingling (at the electrode placements on the wrists). Turn as high as tolerable, but don't advance amplitude to where it is ever uncomfortable.

Adjust this voltage level periodically as subject adapts or acclimates to current level after several minutes. If subject perspires, skin resistance may decrease because of moisture, so setting to a lower voltage for comfort is

indicated. Otherwise it is normal to feel progressively less sensation with time. You may notice little or no sensation at full amplitude immediately, but feeling will begin building up to maximum after several minutes, at which time amplitude must be decreased. Typical comfortable input (to skin) is 3mA, and maximum tolerable input (full amplitude) is 7mA, but this "reserve" limit is unnecessary and uncomfortable. Current flowing through blood is very much lower than this EXTERNAL measurement because of series resistances through skin, tissue, and blood vessel walls.

Apply blood neutralizer for about an hour daily for 21-30 days. Use judgment here. Carefully monitor subject's reactions. For very heavy infections, go slower so as not to overload body's toxic disposal capability. With circulation-impaired diabetics, etc., you may wish to extend session times up to 90 minutes to two hours. Again, HAVE SUBJECT DRINK LOTS OF WATER. You may be overexposing if post treatment discomfort is felt.

Subjects may feel sleepy, sluggish, listless, nauseous, faint, or headachy, or have flu-like reactions if neglecting sufficient water intake for flushing toxins. We interpret this as detoxification plus endorphin release due to electrification. Let them rest and stabilize for 45 minutes before driving if indicated. If this detoxing becomes oppressive, treat every SECOND day. Treating at least 21 times should "fractionate" both juvenile and maturing HIV to overlap maximum neutralization sensitivity windows and interrupt "budding" occurring during the HIV cells' development cycles.

Treatments also safely neutralize many other viruses, fungi, bacteria, parasites, and microbes in blood. See US patents: 5,091,152 and 5,139,684 and 5,188,738 and 5,328,451 and others, as well as numerous valid medical studies which are presently little known or suppressed.

Ingesting a few ounces of 5-to-20-parts-per-



Fig. 341.—The superficial lymphatics and glands of the lower extremity.

million of silver colloid solution daily can give subjects a "second intact immune system" and minimize or eliminate opportunistic infections during recovery phase. This miracle substance is pre-1938 technology and, unlike ozone, is considered immune from FDA harassment.

Silver colloid can EASILY be made at home electrolytically in minutes and in any desired quantities and parts per million strength for under 1¢ per gallon plus cost of distilled water. It is ridiculous to purchase it for high prices.

Colloidal silver has no side effects, and is known to rapidly eliminate or prevent hundreds of diseases. Silver colloids won't produce drug-resistant strains as will all other known antibiotics. No reasonable amount can overdose or injure users, either topically, by ingestion, or medical professional injection.

Suggestions For Acquiring And Using An Inductively Coupled Magnetic Pulse Generator For Theoretical Lymph And Tissue HIV Neutralization

Revision: December 18, 1995

Note: These data are for informational and instructional purposes only and are not to be

construed as medical advice. Consult with your licensed health practitioner.

In keeping with do-it-yourself, inexpensive, hypothetical approaches to self-help, the simplest and most rapid means for obtaining a capacitor-discharge magnetic-pulse lymph and tissue pathogen neutralizer would be to find and modify a used, functioning, portable, battery-and-AC-powered electronic flash (strobe light) for cameras. These are acquired at swap meets, yard sales, pawn shops, or in junk boxes at used camera stores. Or purchase a new Vivitar (brand) model 1900 (around \$22) carried at some professional camera stores. This compact, lightweight, inexpensive, rapid recharging flash is only 17.5 watt-seconds of power but is readily available and easily modified. It works well enough for casual use, but runs on batteries only, so has greater operating expense than an AC/DC unit.

California swap meet prices for USED strobes range from \$4 to about \$18. One Sunday the writer found a dozen ac-dc strobes, all in good working condition. Carry four AA batteries with you so you can test flash units before purchasing. I chose to modify a long-discontinued Vivitar (brand) model 110 because it was larger than the rest and seemingly more powerful; however, almost any brand or model of comparable output power (35 watt-seconds) should work. **PREFERABLY SELECT ONE WITH 115V AC AS WELL AS BATTERY OPERATING (DC) CAPABILITY.**

First wind the applicator coil. Junk VHS videocassette reels are cheap, plentiful, and adequate for this application. Remove 5 screws from shell, remove reels, and discard tape. Be SURE alternative spools (if used) are non-conductive or system will not work. Avoid shorter length VHS tape reels which may have center hubs larger than 1" diameter, and won't hold sufficient wire. Drill 1/4" holes through hub and through center of flange(s). Make two 4" discs from 1/4" thick plastic or fiberboard; drill 1/4" center holes and another 1/4" hole off-center so coil's inside lead wire can be pulled through. These "stiffeners" will sandwich the reel's flanges so they won't warp or split as wire pressure builds up while winding progresses. A 2" (or longer) 1/4-20 machine nut and bolt with washers through centers will clamp flange stiffeners and reel and also provide a shaft to hold in a variable speed drill motor or similar winding device, if used. Then remove bolt and stiffeners.

SPECIFICATIONS: 130 turns #14 plain enamel insulated copper magnet wire wound onto 1" ID hub and 3-1/2" OD VHS spool with a gap width for wire of 5/8". Scrape enamel insulation 1/2" from end. Pull inside end of magnet wire through hub and stiffener and to outside. 130 turns (about three 1/2 lb rolls spliced together) should fill spool. Remove bolt, stiffeners, and finished coil.

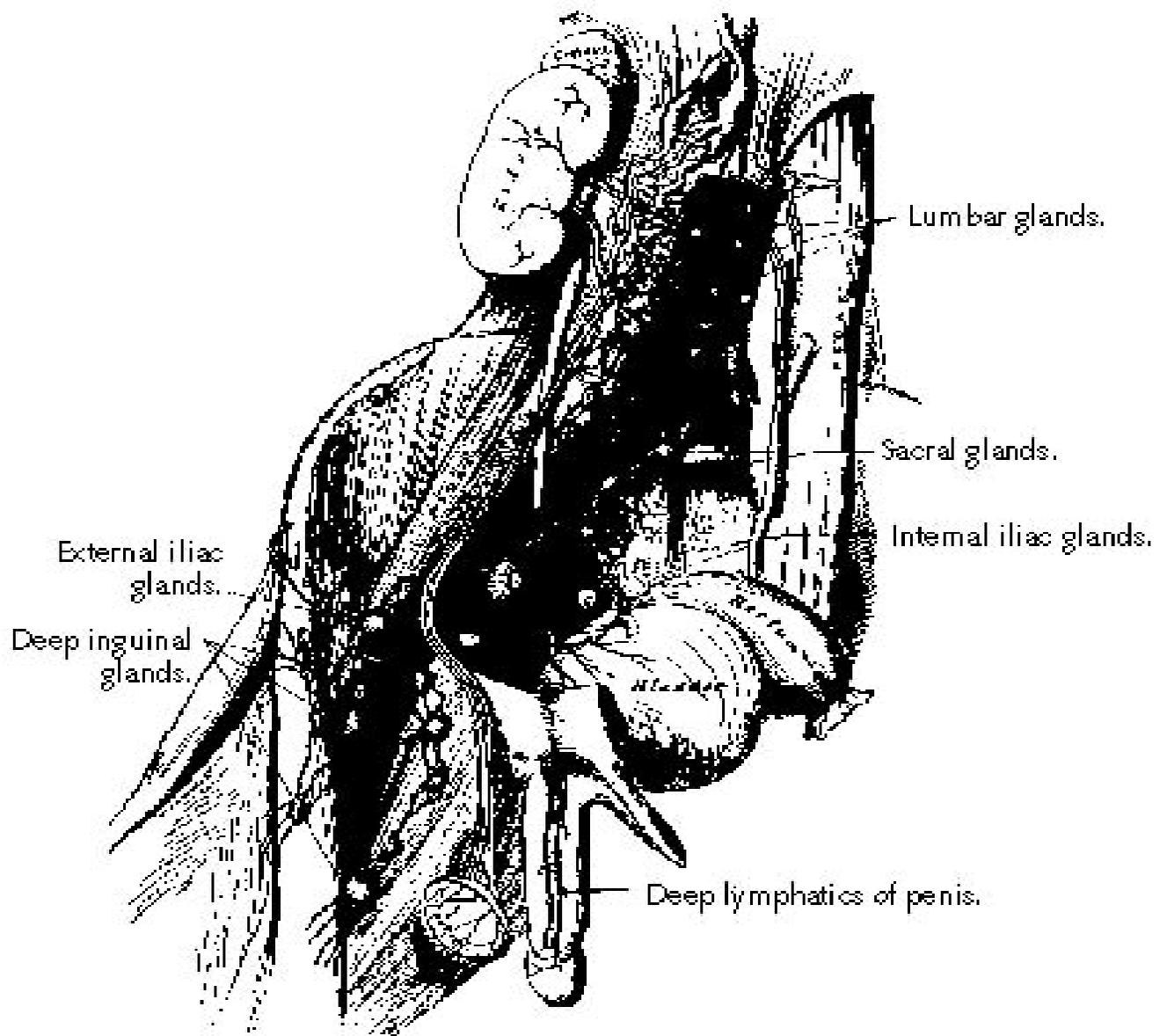


Fig. 342.—The deep lymphatic vessels and glands of the abdomen and pelvis.

Now solder ends of 3 ft. of HEAVY two-wire extension cord to each side of coil. Finished coil weighs 1 lb 3 oz, has 0.935 millihenry inductance, 0.34 ohms resistance, and takes 20 minutes to hand wind or 3 min. with drill motor. An excellent alternative is an AMS (brand) air-core crossover inductor for home audio, MCM Electronics, Centerville, OH 45459, (800) 543-4330 (catalog #50-940; #16 gauge, 0.58 ohms, 2.5mH, 2-7/8" dia., \$10.65).

STROBE MODIFICATION consists simply of wiring the finished applicator coil with 4 ft. leads in series between the flash tube and its storage capacitor. Be extremely cautious when working with case open because a strobe's capacitor can hold a residual high-voltage charge for a long time even when "off". Before modifying and to avoid shock, short out the capacitor by placing clip leads directly across the flash tube. Remember to remove this shunt later.

To install coil, unsolder either wire from flash tube and connect one lead wire from coil to that side of tube. Connect the other lead from coil to the wire you just removed from tube. Insulate connections with tape. This places your coil **IN SERIES** with the flash tube and enables the tube to act as an ionized gas

relay or "thyatron" that dumps most of the capacitor's stored energy through the coil when fired. Lamp will still flash, but less brightly. Cover flash window with black paper. Replace case. You're done!

IS IT WORKING PROPERLY? A good way to test for strength of pulsed magnetic energy is to lay a thin steel washer (one strongly attracted to a magnet) flat on top of the coil, 1/2" off center. A 1" diameter "fender" washer with 1/8" center hole works well. Let the flash unit charge for about ten seconds or until the strobe's "ready light" comes on, then push the flash button and see how high the washer is "kicked" by eddy current repulsion. A 35 watt-second strobe repels a washer about 14 inches vertically. Think of your pulsed coil as the "primary" of a transformer and anything conductive nearby (living tissue included) as the "secondary" into which current is induced when cut by the coil's time-varying magnetic lines of flux.

Your do-it-yourself magnetic pulse generator delivers a measurable output intensity **SEVERAL THOUSAND TIMES** more powerful during each cycle than \$7,000 German "Magnetotrons", Elecsystem "Biotrons", or Canada's "Centurion"—devices

widely exhibited at holistic medical expos, none of which is NEARLY powerful enough for HIV, herpes, hepatitis or Epstein-Barr neutralization or adequate electroporation.

It is functionally similar to the "Diapulse" miracle-working healing modality when the coil is applied over the liver and other organs. Magnetic fields—and therefore induced currents—penetrate ALL body cells, bones, and tissues in proximity to the coil (effective approx. 4 inches deep) and can theoretically neutralize electro-sensitive viruses such as Herpes B, HIV, Hepatitis, Epstein-Barr, and possibly many others as yet undiscovered that can hide WITHIN nerve sheaths and are therefore untouchable via the immune system, white cells, or injectables. This may account for the impossibility of curing many known chronic infections via pharmaceuticals, antibiotics, or any presently known conventional treatments other than electrotherapy.

Use this magnetic pulser on body sites daily, concurrently with the blood-clearing electrical pulse box. This pulser is considered safe to use anywhere on the head, chest, and body, except with cardiac pacemaker users. SEE GRAY'S ANATOMY for lymph gland locations.

TO USE: press fully insulated coil flat against body over lymph glands and other selected locations. Let strobe build up to full charge (about 10 seconds or longer between pulses) and fire coil while contacting each site. Subjects will feel no physical sensations except for light "thumps" during this phase of treatment. Exposure levels are considered safe because the intensity of this magnetic pulser is much lower than Nuclear Magnetic Resonance (NMR) imaging that is in routine use on tens of thousands of patients.

But, should subject feel "headachy" or nauseous or sluggish or display flu-like symptoms after exposures with either of these two devices, reduce number of pulses or time (duration) of application, and drink more water.

If the immune system is very badly damaged, you may need to repeat all routines after several months to insure permanent and complete neutralization. WHEN USING, KEEP ELECTROMAGNET COIL SEVERAL FEET AWAY FROM CREDIT CARDS, WATCHES, ANY KIND OF MAGNETIC TAPE, COMPUTERS, FLOPPY DISKS, HOMEOPATHIC REMEDIES, ETC., since its powerful magnetic field can degauss and erase magnetic data as well as subtle energy potentized medicines.

As an unanticipated serendipity, pulsers are reported to erase deeply rooted lymph and tissue pathology and possibly even classical "miasmas" as well as many other microbes, fungi, bacteria, parasites, and viruses. The pulser (flash) should preferably be used with AC power to save battery costs, since you'll

only get about 40 full pulses per new set of alkaline batteries. For sanitary purposes, enclose the coil in a plastic zip-lock sandwich bag that is discarded after each user. When treating numerous subjects, if there's no AC adapter, it is economical to purchase and utilize a small, rechargeable 6V lead-acid "motorcycle"-type storage battery.

HOW MUCH SHOULD THIS COST? Used electronic flash lamps cost approximately \$4 to \$18. Three 0.5 lb. spools of #14 magnet

wire retail for about \$9.66 each at Action Electronics. (You'll need approximately 1.5 lb.) 4-AA alkaline batteries cost about \$ 2.89. A 12 ft., #14, 2-wire, 15 amp. AC extension cord costs about \$2 and makes 4 sets of leads, or use heavy-duty speaker wire. VHS spools cost approximately 50¢. Wholesale wire can be gotten from \$2.50 to \$4.35/lb. in 10 lb. rolls at Pacific Wire & Cable, 1228 S. Village Way, Santa Ana, CA 92704; (714) 558-1864; approximately 1 week delivery. 

Doors Opening For The SPECTRUM Video Tape Now Available

3/22/00 RICK MARTIN

In our first real "venturing out" amongst the public, *The SPECTRUM* recently presented a booth at the February 18-20 Preparedness 2000 Expo in Sacramento, California. While this Expo was not overly mobbed with crowds—maybe due to Y2K not happening or the bad weather of that weekend—many EXCELLENT professional contacts were made which will lead to future sharings in this newspaper.

One such contact was Reno, Nevada television host Dennis Grover. Very appreciative of the mission of *The SPECTRUM*, Dennis offered to have Gail and myself as guests on his 60-minute, LIVE (with audience), cable-access television program.

Soooo, after much trepidation and general nervousness, we decided to dive right in and embrace the television medium. His weekly program, called "Liberty And Justice For All" and sponsored by the Washoe County Libertarian Party, was taped and broadcast on Wednesday evening, March 1. Tapes of the program are distributed to a worldwide audience and thus the session is rebroadcast at many different times and places.

The title of this particular program session was "Publishing The Truth". The discussion focused on the trials and tribulations encountered by those attempting to offer a truly free press. Part of that general topic was a discussion of the many challenges encountered when publishing information such as that offered through *The SPECTRUM*.

For those of you who may be interested in this subject and our "performance" in the television medium, we are now able to offer a videotape of the program for a cost of \$12 (shipping is included). To order the tape, you may call us toll-free at 1-877-280-2866, or send your request with a check or money order for \$12 to our mailing address: 9101 W. Sahara Ave., PMB 158, Las Vegas, NV 89117.

We, of course, would like to extend our deepest thanks to Dennis Grover for offering to us the opportunity of speaking to a much wider audience through the television medium. Tapes of his program are subscribed to as far away as Greece, so we have high expectations of making many new friends through this avenue.

Continuing down this same path of expanded public visibility, by the time you receive this edition of *The SPECTRUM* we will have attended, as exhibitors, the 2000 Freedom Rally, held in Irvine, California. Again we expect to make new friends and open up still more opportunities for making people aware of this unique publication and its information.

And to those of you who have so kindly offered—and have taken the time and energy—to disseminate *The SPECTRUM* at events and places all over the planet, we offer our deepest appreciation. Every day excited calls come into the office from those who are asking to subscribe and wanting ALL of the back issues. They are thrilled by what they have read and, with a buoyant energy in their voices, are so thankful to have found this publication—usually through a friend like YOU! 

THE SPECTRUM Ad Department

PO BOX 1567
Tehachapi, CA 93581

Toll free #: (877) 280-2866 Fax #: (661) 823-9699

Outside the U.S. please call: (661) 823-9695;
e-mail communications: spectrumads@tminet.com

NAME: _____ DATE: _____
 ADDRESS: _____
 CITY: _____ STATE: _____ ZIP: _____
 COUNTRY: _____ PHONE #: _____
 CREDIT CARD # _____ EXP: _____
 SIGNATURE: _____

(WE ACCEPT VISA, DISCOVER AND MASTERCARD ONLY)

Please make Check or Money Order in **U.S. Funds Only**, payable to: **The Spectrum**

General Ad Sizes

Single Issue Rate

1/8 page	(1 column x 4.7" high) —	\$114
1/3 page	(2 column x 6.25" high) —	\$270
1/2 page	(3 column x 6.25" high) —	\$409
2/3 page	(2 columns x 12.5" high) —	\$522
Full Page	(3 columns x 12.5" high) —	\$747

How many issues your ad will run _____
 * Discount (if applicable) _____
 ** Design fee _____
Total _____

Classified Ad Rates

Single Issue Rate

1 line	(approx. 40-44 characters) —	\$5/line
How many issues your ad will run _____		
* Discount (if applicable) _____		
Number of Lines _____		
Total _____		

CLASSIFIED ADS

Fill out the form below with your ad. If your ad runs longer, please write it out on a separate piece of paper and attach it to this form.

Signature _____

By signing you agree that the above ad is exactly as you want it to be presented in the paper.

Column inches are measured vertically. Each page has 3 columns and each column is 3.37" wide.

Display ads: Send your camera-ready ad and this order form to *The SPECTRUM* Ad Dept., P.O. Box 1567, Tehachapi, CA 93581, or feel free to use the fax. If you wish, you may send a 3.5" floppy disk or an IOMEGA zip disk with your camera-ready ad or ad information. The ad must be in Pagemaker or Photoshop 6.5 format, or have a graphic extension (i.e. tif, gif, jpg). Please send the best quality image you can. We will always do our best to make your ad look great; remember, poor quality camera-ready ads make poor ads. You may also send information via e-mail: spectrumads@tminet.com.

Classifieds: Classified ads are charged per line, at \$5 per line. There is not limit on how many lines your ad may be. An average line has between 40-44 characters (including spaces, letters, and punctuation). Classifieds are easy to do over the phone with a credit card.

Ads will only be processed when payment is received. Rates are locked-in only for as long as you commit; rates subject to change.

* Discounts: If you wish to run your ad for more than one issue, then discounts are as follows: For 2-6 issues, deduct 5%; for 7-12 issues, deduct 10%. (These discounts apply to classifieds as well as display ads.)

** Design fee: If you do not have a camera-ready ad, we can design a nice ad for you (at a rate of \$25/hour). Please call for an estimate.

All display and classified ads are due by the 15th of each month. Any ads received after the 15th are placed on a first come, first served basis, and any ads that do not make it into the upcoming issue will be placed in the next. We reserve the right to refuse any ad as an editorial decision. All payment will be refunded if this is the case. We reserve the right to resize ads to "fit" (ads will never be sized down, and you will not be charged for the larger ad size).

If you wish to place an ad that does not conform with the above chart, or you have any questions, please feel free to call us for cheerful answers .

Wisdom Books & Press, Inc.

provocative ... haunting ... full of symbolism and vivid visions....

WHY THE END?

Two Millennia Of Prophecy And It's Fruitless Attempt To Awaken Humanity

J.T. REVELATOR

The book that dares to ask the ultimate question. Many prophets over the last two millennia, each with their own perspective, have tried to warn humanity about the "future" catastrophic "end-time events" in the hopes of altering them. That time is now upon us.

WHY THE END? is a distillation of prophecies and messages spanning the last 2,000 years, sorted by topic for you, the awakening human. Unlike other books that dwell on past history or vague fragments of events, **WHY THE END?** gets to the point, chronicling the diverse range of prophecies and offering the facts and clues from scientific disciplines.

You may have pondered on some of these questions:

Why is time "speeding up"?

Why are animals exhibiting strange behaviors, some dying inexplicably?

Why is the weather fluctuating and getting more severe?

Are you feeling on edge as if something profound is about to happen soon?

Is there a limit to humanity's abuse of the planet?

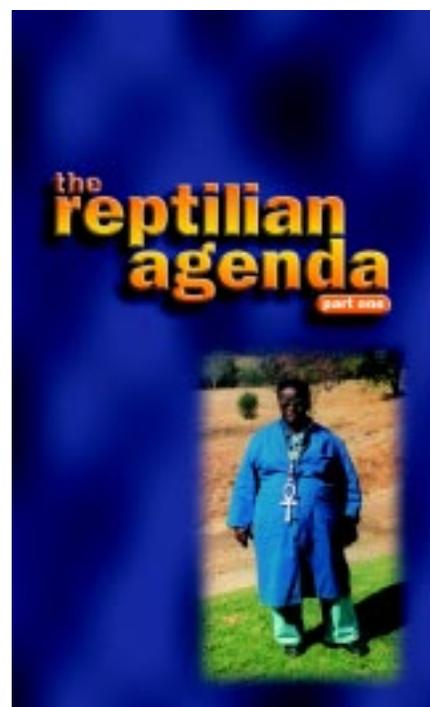
When does the "New Age" begin?

WHY THE END? intends to answer these questions and more in a no-frills, uncompromising manner. Some of these projections are quite harsh and could be interpreted as "doom and gloom", depending on your perspective. But if you have an appetite of what is really on the horizon, then **WHY THE END?** is the book for you. May you have the eyes to see.

The bottom line is that the Purification of the Earth is underway, and will escalate very soon. **WHY THE END?** will prepare you mentally for the events, while those less informed will become incapacitated by fear as they witness the end of life as we know it. In reality, it is the cleansing of the old to make way for the new "Golden Age". It then becomes your choice as to how you will witness the events.

The Reptilian Agenda

Parts I & II



David Icke has produced two amazing videos with the Zulu "sanusi" or shaman, Credo Mutwa, who reveals astonishing information which, until now, was only available to the highest initiates of the African shaman tradition.

He has had attempts on his life and endless threats in an effort to silence him right up to the recording, but, as Credo says, "The world must know this—and know it now."

He reveals how a shapeshifting reptilian race (the "Chitauli" to Africans) has controlled humanity for thousands of years and how their bloodlines are in the positions of royal, political, and economic power today.

Credo Mutwa supports all the themes outlined in *The Biggest Secret* and adds his own unique knowledge and experience of travelling Africa for nearly 80 years.

These videos will re-write the UFO/extraterrestrial story in a way that will blow your mind. UFO researchers have ignored Africa and therefore ignored one of the greatest sources of knowledge on the planet.

While people still argue over Roswell and the extraterrestrial beings apparently found there, African tribes-people have been interacting with these ET "gods" for thousands of years, sometimes eating them, as Credo Mutwa did on one occasion with unforgettable consequences.

Credo has not only seen dead "greys" many times, he has seen them examined behind their "grey" exterior and he knows exactly what they really look like—and it is nothing like we think!

"This is the most amazing man it has ever been my honor to meet—a genius—and the importance of these videos is simply beyond words".

—David Icke

After making these videos, Credo was visited by two people from Cape Town who offered him 50,000 rand, and a house anywhere in South Africa he would like to name, if he would agree to never speak to David Icke again and never have anything to do with him. Credo's reply can be imagined!

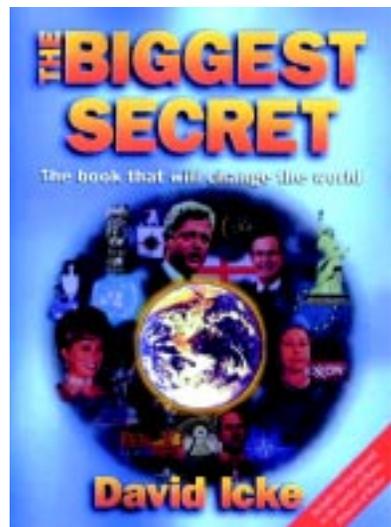
(See page 68 for ordering information)

Wisdom Books & Press, Inc.

The Biggest Secret

by David Icke

The long awaited NEW RELEASE by David Icke. The Blockbuster of all Blockbusters!! With Stunning information never before released on the murder of Diana, Princess of Wales.



ISBN: 0-9526147-66

David Icke's most powerful and explosive book to date includes the astonishing background to the murder of Diana, Princess of Wales. Every man, woman, and child on the planet is affected by the stunning information that Icke exposes. He reveals in documented detail how the same interconnecting bloodlines have controlled the planet for thousands of years. How they created all the major religions and suppressed the spiritual and esoteric knowledge that will set humanity free from its mental and emotional prisons. It includes a devastating exposé of the true origins of Christianity and the other major religions and documents the suppressed science, which explains why the world is facing a time of incredible change and transformation. *The*

Biggest Secret also exposes the true and astonishing background to the British Royal Family and, through enormous research and unique contacts, he reveals how and why Diana, Princess of Wales, was murdered in Paris in 1997. This includes information from a close confidant of Diana for nine years, which has never before been made public.

The Biggest Secret is a unique book and is quite rightly dubbed "The book that will change the world." No one who reads it will ever be the same again.

Revelations of a Mother Goddess

—VIDEO—

An Interview by David Icke

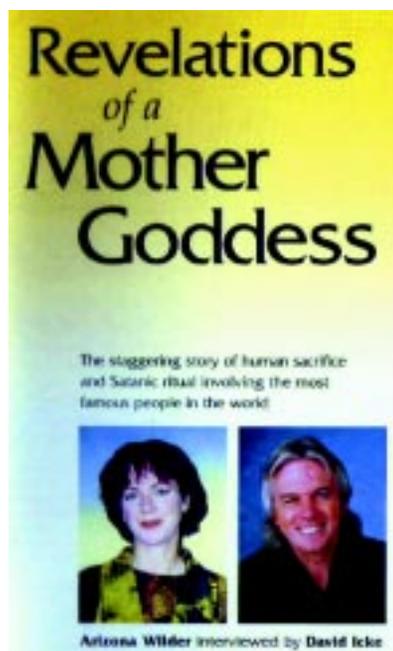
The staggering story of human sacrifice and satanic ritual, involving the most famous people in the world.

Arizona Wilder, formerly Jennifer Greene, was mind-programmed from birth to become one of the three most important female conductors of Satanic rituals on the planet. Her programmer was Josef Mengele, the notorious "Angel of Death" in the Nazi concentration camps, and when he died in the late 1980s, her programming began to break down.

In this video interview with David Icke, she describes human sacrifice rituals at Glamis Castle and Balmoral, in which the Queen, the Queen Mother and other members of the Royal Family sacrificed children in Satanic ceremonies.

She talks of the same experiences with Henry Kissinger, George Bush, Bill Clinton, members of the Rockefeller and Rothschild families and a host of the most famous names in the United States and the United Kingdom.

Your view of the world will never be the same when you hear the revelations of Arizona Wilder and their relevance to your daily life.



“Liberty And Justice For All”

Host: Dennis Grover, American

Publishing The Truth

Guests: Rick Martin Cortright and Gail Cortright—*The SPECTRUM*

LIVE (with audience), cable-access television program, with host Dennis Grover.

This very special episode features guests Rick Martin Cortright and Gail Cortright from *The SPECTRUM* newspaper. This discussion focuses on the trials and tribulations encountered by those attempting to offer a truly free press. Part of that general topic was a discussion of the many challenges encountered when publishing information such as that offered through *The SPECTRUM*.

(Shipping is included with this item.)

Wisdom Books & Press, Inc.

9101 West Sahara Ave., PMB 158
Las Vegas, NV 89117

Toll free #: (877) 280-2866

Outside the U.S. please call: (661) 823-9695

e-mail communications: wisdombooks@tminet.com

NAME: _____ DATE: _____

ADDRESS: _____

CITY: _____ STATE: _____ ZIP: _____

COUNTRY: _____ PHONE #: _____

CREDIT CARD # _____ EXP: _____

SIGNATURE: _____

(WE ACCEPT VISA, DISCOVER AND MASTERCARD ONLY)

Please make Check or Money Order in U.S. Funds Only

Payable to: **Wisdom Books & Press**

	Price per each	Qty	Total
VIDEO: PUBLISHING THE TRUTH Guests: Rick Martin Cortright & Gail Cortright	\$12 <small>(shipping included)</small>		
WISDOM OF THE RAYS: The Masters Teach, Volume I	\$15		
WISDOM OF THE RAYS: The Masters Teach, Volume II	\$20		
THE UNTOLD HISTORY OF AMERICA by Ray Bilger	\$10		
THE BIGGEST SECRET by David Icke	\$24.95		
VIDEO: REVELATIONS OF A MOTHER GODDESS Arizona Wilder interviewed by David Icke	\$24.95		
VIDEO: THE REPTILIAN AGENDA Parts I & II	\$49.95		
WHY THE END? J.T. Revelator	\$29.95		

~Shipping Rates~	
United States	(Priority) \$3.60 for the 1st book; \$1.40 for ea. add'l book
Canada	(Airmail) \$4.60 for the 1st book; \$1.40 each for ea. add'l book
International	(Global Express Mail) \$10.00 for the 1st book; \$2.50 for ea. add'l book

Sub-Total	
Shipping	
Total	

(Please add the required shipping)